

Index

CSC = Clementine S. Churchill
FDR = Franklin D. Roosevelt
RSC = Randolph S. Churchill
WSC = Winston S. Churchill

Page numbers in bold indicate direct communication between WSC and individuals.

- Abdullah I bin al-Hussein: **57–8**, 57 n.4
'Accolade': 903 n.1, 1087, 1463
Açıkalm, Cevat: 549, 549 n.1
Acland, Richard Thomas Dyke: 709, 709 n.1, 711–12, **780–1**, **809**, 1931–2
Acland-Troyte, Gilbert John: 392, 392 n.4
Acquarone, Duke of: 2035, 2035 n.4
Adam, Ronald Forbes: 635–6, 635 n.3, 2036, 2230
Adams, David: 486 n.1
Adana: *see* Anglo-Turkish military conference
ADGB (Air Defence of Great Britain): 583, 1819
Advisory War Council proceedings: 2245–7, 2262, 2281
Agag, ancient King of the Amalekites: 766 n.2
Agnew, Peter Garnett: 682, 682 n.1
Agriculture Miscellaneous Provisions Bill: 565–6
Air Defence of Great Britain (ADGB): 583, 1819
air forces
 Chinese: 187
 Egyptian: 1626
 German: 504
 Royal Australian Air Force (RAAF): 1361, 1451, 1474, 1503, 1580, 1583–4, 1612, 1887–8, 2132
 Western Desert Air Force: 1079–80, 1140, 1173
 Women's Auxiliary Air Force (WAAF): 600, 600 n.2
 see also Royal Air Force (RAF); US Air Force
Air Ministry: 1203, 1603, 1725
air to surface vessel (ASV) radar: 644, 644 n.3, 1798
aircraft and air warfare
 Air Transport Command (proposed): 421, 631
 aircraft carrier construction: 873
 airfields: allocation of labour for: 1202; Assam: 1276–7; construction in China: 597–9, 1300
 Allied air power, South West Pacific Area: 159–60, 553, 559, 816, 859–61
 aviation spirit exports for Spain: 820, 822–3
 Barracuda aircraft: 969–70
 Bismarck Sea, Battle of: 690–1
 civil aviation and post-war planning: 88–9, 838–9, 894, 977, 1601, 1665, 1686–90, 2007–8, 2065, 2099–100, 2100
 discussed at 'Trident': 1424
 escorts for shipping convoys to Russia: 567, 591–2, 783–4
 German gas attack threats: 1068
 helicopter prototypes: 1636, 1673–4, 1707–8, 1833
 'Husky' planning: 409
 MacArthur's New Guinea campaign update: 159–60
 preferred nomenclature for: 1612, 1900
 'Pugilist' planning: 891
 for RAAF: 1361, 1451, 1474, 1503, 1580, 1583–4, 1612, 1887–8, 2132
 radar: ASV (air to surface vessel): 644, 644 n.3, 1798; H2S system: 1101, 1101 n.2, 1204, 1797–8; SCR-720 model: 1782
 for Russia: 130, 916, 951–2, 997
 Smuts on importance of: 93
 for SOE operatives: 2141
 Spitfire (aircraft): 549, 549 n.5, 553, 558–9
 'Squirt' jet plane display: 1194

- aircraft and air warfare *cont'd*
 for Turkey: 270, 922
 Western Desert Air Force: 1079–80, 1140, 1173
 WSC on importance of: 1333–4, 1535–6
 for Yugoslavia: 443, 544
see also bombing; Royal Air Force (RAF); US Air Force
- Aitken, William Maxwell ('Max'): *see*
 Beaverbrook, Lord
- Akers, Wallace: 520–2, 520 n.1, 2097–8, 2354
 'Alacrity': 1954 n.2
- Alba, Duke of: 933, 933 n.1, 935–6
- Albery, Irving: 424, 424 n.1, 757
- Alexander, Albert Victor
 biographical information: 17 n.2
 Admiral Dreyer: **907**
 anti-U-boat warfare: **546, 706–7, 846, 863**
 Army, Navy, and Air Estimates: 566, 629, 712
 Cazalet's opinion of: 941
 decorations for North African forces: **802–3**
 Fleet Air Arm reports: **940–1, 1035, 1449, 1602, 1873, 2026**
 'Force X' fleet: **237–8**
 German navy status: **602**
 Military CB for Brigadier Hollis: **547**
 ship-building and modification proposals: **79, 138**
 Winstler's demand for Admiralty changes: **961**
- Alexander, Sir Harold
 biographical information: 2 n.2
 Admiral Little: **1452**
 Algiers meeting with WSC (May): 1355
 Balkans fighting: **1831, 2000**
 'Husky': black radio armistice proclamation: **1787**; commencement of operations: **1861**; joint government of: 538, 641; New Zealand Division participation: 987, 988, **1031, 1038, 1047, 1051, 1064–5, 1099, 1111**; Sicily captured: **2271–2, 2285, 2289–90**; status updates: **1863, 1867, 2005–6**; suspension of aid convoys to Russia: 701–4; timing: **438, 745, 933–4, 937, 1500, 1696**; use of airborne troops: 2219–20
- Italian campaign: 'Avalanche' planning: **2308, 2347–8**; post-'Husky' planning: 1469, 1483, 1486–7, 1505, 1509, **1999–2001**; 'Priceless': **2087, 2117, 2128, 2142, 2144–5, 2145 n.3**
- Kenfig Pool*, SS: **1184**
 motor torpedo boats (MTBs): **42–3, 1593**
 North African and Tunisian campaign: Axis surrender: **1285**; Axis troop locations: **24**; Bizerta and Tunis captured: **1220, 1237**; casualty estimates: **524, 1166**; Deputy Commander-in-Chief to Eisenhower: 163–4, 165, 185–6, 204, 371–2, 382, 403–5, 845, **867, 881**; Eighth Army: 42, **54, 493**; First Army: **769, 769–70, 1179, 1206**; military communications with Eisenhower: 915; mopping-up activities: **1249, 1264, 1279**; 'Pugilist': 9–10, **595–6, 717, 735, 890–1**; Sedjenane battles: **590, 594–5**; Sfax captured: **952**; status updates: **70, 368–70, 488, 497, 525, 785–6, 798, 834, 839–40, 855–6, 866–7, 868, 908–9, 920, 921, 930, 931–2, 944, 952, 955, 964, 1032–3, 1109–10, 1115, 1137, 1139–40, 1157–8, 1195, 1214–15, 1218–19**; summarises for War Cabinet: 1524–6; troop reinforcements for: **775, 776–7, 1165–6, 1167**; WSC congratulates on victory: **1248, 1262**
- Order of St Patrick: 1968–9, 2025
- Sea-Tank submarines: **2111–12**
- ship-building: anti-aircraft equipment of battleships and cruisers: **1320**; production and manpower allocations: 1850–1, 1921–2
- shipping: aid convoys to Russia: 47, **78**; Freetown convoy losses: **1175**; merchant tonnage losses: **634, 876, 1024–5**; merchant tonnage output: **17**; South Atlantic convoy losses: **568, 603–4**
- Stalin: 689
 at 'Symbol': 2, **3, 105, 116, 121, 140–1**
 thanks WSC for week's leave: **1563**
 in Tripoli: 331–2, 334, 337
 U-boat campaign monthly statements: **1685, 1807**
 WSC asks for news of RSC: **1281, 1285, 1779, 1779 n.2, 1796**
 WSC praises: 307, 401
- Algiers
 censorship in: 1731, 1742–3
 described by Macmillan: 241
 Giraud meets de Gaulle in: 665, 684, 823, 898–9, 901–2, 906, 931, 1151–2, 1330, 1350, 1382–3, 1462, 1466, 1478, 1496, 1502
 Giraud meets de Gaulle in (proposed): 149, 150, 167, 168, 169, 665, 684, 823, 898–9, 901–2, 906, 931, 1151–2, 1330, 1350, 1382–3
 Political and Economic Council: 54–5, 70–4
 post-'Trident' meeting (May): Carthage and Tunis excursion: 1493–4; 'Hobgoblin' and 'Corkscrew' planning: 1467–8; 'Husky' planning: 1468; Marshall to attend: 1412, 1416; post-'Husky' operations strategy: 1462, 1468–72, 1479–80, 1481–92, 1507; purpose of:

- 1460–1; WSC invites Eden to: 1465;
 WSC travels to: 1435, 1436, 1440–1,
 1457; WSC updates FDR on: 1477–8
 RSC in: 351–2, 358, 1544–5
 Alice, Princess (Duchess of Gloucester): 565,
 565 n.1
 Allen, John Sandeman: 766–7, 766 n.1
 Allfrey, Charles Walter: 5, 5 n.2, 6, 1493
 Allied Command Post, Tunisian campaign: 8–9
 Allied food blockade policy: 11–12, 1351, 1760
 Allied forces
 actual fighting strength: 63, 63 n.1
 Army and Navy detention camps enquiry:
 1876
 Army Bureau of Current Affairs: 1316, 2149
 army psychiatrists and morale: 635–6, 635–6
 decorations for North African forces: 802–3,
 1126, 1446–8, 1530, 1633, 1685, 1730,
 1844, 1938–9, 2101
 Desert Army: 2, 3, 399–403, 803, 850–1,
 926–7, 929–30
 11th Armoured Division: 2, 6, 422, 463, 706,
 1036
 46th British Infantry Division: 2, 6, 820–1
 50th Division: 1165–6
 51st Highland Division: 334, 400, 581, 1181,
 1476–7
 56th Division: 797, 800
 1st US Armored Division: 4, 6, 7, 13, 2064
 French North and West Africa governance:
 138–9
 ‘Germany First’ military policy: 118 n.2, 186,
 191, 230–1, 397–8
 ‘Husky’ planning: 127
 inter-service cohesion: 674, 1537–8
 intermingling of American units with: 5–6
 Lovat Scouts conversion into Commandos
 (proposed): 419, 636
 Ninth Army: 45, 1755–6
 Polish forces in the Middle East: 18, 270, 896,
 897, 924, 926, 1414, 1890–1, 2341
 reduction of monthly drilling and sentry duty
 hours: 572
 Seventh Army: 333, 334, 336, 1863, 1867
 ‘Symbol’ agreements: 185–7, 190–1, 192–204
 Tunisian campaign: 4–6, 7–8
 ‘unconditional surrender’, call for: 164, 172,
 205–7, 396, 1753–4
 WSC reviews troops in Tripoli: 333–8, 346–7
see also air forces; Australia; Canadian troops;
 Chiefs of Staff (British); Chiefs of
 Staff (Combined); Chiefs of Staff (US);
 command appointments; Eighth Army;
 First Army; Free French Forces; navies;
 New Zealand Division; Royal Air Force
 (RAF); Russian army; US Air Force; US
 Army; US Navy
- Allied Military Government for Occupied
 Territories (AMGOT): 1994, 2159–60,
 2198
 Ambrosio, Vittorio: 2035, 2035 n.5
 Amery, L. S.
 biographical information: 22 n.3
 Auchinleck and Persia/Iraq Command: **320**,
545
 economic ‘sub-Parliament’ proposal: **618–19**,
626
 India: British indebtedness to: 2068; British
 policy regarding: 893; command
 appointments: 1607–8, 1726; food
 situation: **2010–11**; Gandhi’s detention
 and fasting: **476–7**, 494–5; Gandhi’s
 letter seeking to oust Britain: **1293**,
1390; Indian Army paper: 1241, **1252**;
 native army, pay increase: **1659**; native
 army, size of: **2235–6**
 Middle East and South-East Asia, post-war
 plans for: **22–3**, 23 n.1, **2008**
 Palestine: British Government’s policy on:
 1773; Cabinet Committee on: 1792,
 1874–5
 Wavell, Field Marshal: Dorchester flat:
1947–8; Viceroy of India: 1563–4, **1659**
 AMGOT (Allied Military Government for
 Occupied Territories): 1994, 2159–60,
 2198
 amphibious operations planning
 landing bridges for tanks: 1006
 landing craft: 407–8, 1944, 2088
 landing-craft fleet personnel: 1818–19
 operations from the UK: 1267
 piers for flat beaches: 602–3, 647
 UK operations for 1943: 193, 231, 319–20
 US Navy and Pacific theatre: 119, 144
see also ‘Husky’; ‘Overlord’
 ‘Anakim’
 American support for: 119, 140
 amphibious landings from Bay of Bengal
 locations: 1231–2
 and China: 362–3, 574, 667, 1233–4, 1233–5,
 1242, 1246–7, 1256–7, 1276–7
 as follow-up to ‘Brimstone’: 128
 described: 119 n.1
 discussed at ‘Symbol’: 163
 discussed by War Cabinet: 1076–7
 Eastern Fleet reinforcement: 1232
 munitions for: 1230
 planning: 67–9, 118–20, 321, 614, 771, 843–4,
 861–2, 885, 948, 1229–34, 1232–3
 shipping restrictions: 843–4, 861–2
 troop level requirements: 1229–31
 WSC discusses with Wavell: 321, 331
 Anderiman, Süreyya: 292, 292 n.3, 293, 294
 Anders, Władysław: 896, 896 n.2, 1823–4

- Anderson, Kenneth Arthur Noel
 biographical information: 5 n.1
 in Algiers: 349
 First Army: 1179, **1206**
 'Husky' planning: 1088–9
 Tunisian campaign: 5, 9–10, 33, 525, 1179
- Anderson, Sir John
 biographical information: 90 n.1
 Army Bureau of Current Affairs: **1316, 2149**
 Beveridge Report: 457, 479–80, 698
 church bells: 1044
 coastal access restrictions: **748**
 command appointments, India and East Asia: 1726
 commercial policy, post-war, and Dominion Governments: **819**
 cottages for agricultural labourers: **1659–60, 1729, 1793, 1938**
 Duchess of Kent's income after Prince George's death: **637–8**
 Home Guard: reduction of monthly drilling and sentry duty hours: **572**; uniforms: **2024, 2130**
 informing the King when departing England: **2154**
 labour force absenteeism: **1807**
 manpower allocations and aircraft industry: **1315–16**
 Minister of Town and Country Planning Bill: **916**
 Ministry of Aircraft Production projections: 1820
 shamrocks for Irish troops in British Army: **665**
 transport of flowers by rail: **584**
 Tube Alloys: **90–1, 188, 520–1, 1007**;
 American uranium and heavy water supplies: **1284, 1312**; Combined Policy Committee: 2241, **2310, 2353–4**; status updates: 1443, 2097–8, **2112–13**
- Anderson, William Louis (Bishop of Portsmouth): 1876, 1876 n.3
- Andrews, Frank Maxwell: 221, 221 n.1, 1494, 1494 n.1
- Andrews, John Miller: 818, 818 n.4, 1194 n.5, **1194**
- Anglo-American relations: 820
 Anglo-Chinese relations: 667–8
 Anglo-French relations in Syria and Lebanon (memorandum): 1880, 1916–17
 Anglo-Turkish military conference (January)
 Brigadier Jacob describes Adana: 289
 discussions: 300–1, 309–10, 323, 360, 398–9
 Foreign Office reservations: 171–4, 181, 189–90, 211–12, 222–3, 224–5, 229–30, 323
 planning for: 166, 223–5, 226–7, 232, 233, 236, 239–40, 243, 244, 246, 257, 258–9, 268–80
 WSC meets İnönü: 258–9, 268–80, 284–5, 287, 291–4, 296–9, 315–16
- Annexe, the (London): 117 n.1, 122
- anti-tank (AT) rifles: 80
- Apsley, Lady (Violet Emily Bathurst): 517 n.6, 1993
- Arab News Agency in London: 259
- 'Arcadia' (First Washington Conference): 126, 126 n.2
- Argenliou, Georges d': 167, 168, 169, 169 n.1
- armies, Allied: *see* Allied forces
- armies, Axis: *see* Axis forces; Germany; Italy; Japan
- Armitage, Norman: 338, 338 n.1
- Armour, Norman: 1865, 1865 n.1
- armoured vehicles: *see* tanks
- Arnim, Hans-Jürgen von: 387, 387 n.3, 582, 1279, 1644
- Arnold, Allan: 258, 258 n.2, 289–90
- Arnold, Henry Harley
 biographical information: 25 n.2
 aircraft for RAAF: 1527
 Chiefs of Staff (US): 640 n.3
 execution of US airmen by Japanese: **1080–1**
 Far East theatre planning at 'Symbol': 203
 operations planning at 'Quadrant': 2297–8, 2304, 2324
 resolved to defeat Japanese: **1087–8**
 South East Asia command appointments: 1959
- Ashburnham House: 1909
- Asquith, Anthony: 141 n.3, 179–80
- Asquith, Herbert Henry (Earl of Oxford and Asquith): 142 n.1
- Asquith, Margot (Emma Tennant, Countess of Oxford and Asquith): 134–5, 134 n.2, **141–2, 180, 181, 229**
- Assheton, Ralph: 570, 570 n.1, 1203, 1929
- Astier, Emmanuel 'Bernard' d': 124 n.5, 1476, 1476 n.4
- Astier, François d': 124 n.6
- Astier, Henri d': 124–5, 124 n.1
- Astor, Lady (Nancy Witcher Langhorne)
 biographical information: 713 n.1
 anti-American remarks: 865–6, 906, 913, **990, 1026–7, 1096–7, 1197**
 Foreign Service reform: 713
- Astor, Waldorf: 913, 913 n.4
- Astor, William Waldorf, II: 673, 673 n.2, 708–9, 764, 917
- ASV (air to surface vessel) radar: 644, 644 n.3, 1798
- AT (anti-tank) rifles: 80
- Atherton, Ray: 2328, 2328 n.2
- Atherton, Terence: 1365, 1365 n.3

- Atlantic, Battle of the
 convoys map: 2399
 U-boat sinkings map: 2398
- Atlantic Charter: 275, 279, 311, 356
- atomic bomb: *see* Tube Alloys
- Attlee, Clement
 biographical information: 52 n.1
 Air Transport Command proposal: **421**
 aircraft and aircraft crew availability: **2195**
- Australia: Bruce demands War Cabinet status
 for: **420**; dispatches regarding Australian
 participation in military operations:
906–7; Wavell proposed as Governor-
 General of: **1478–9**
- Birthday Honours List: **1203**
- Canadian troops and Mediterranean theatre:
419–20
- CH for Essington Lewis: **749**
- Chennault and Stilwell, post-‘Trident’ visit
 of: **1444**
- command appointments, India and East Asia:
1466, 1726, **2225**
- Eden at Algiers meeting: **1496**
- Eisenhower’s February meeting with WSC:
346
- food supplies and food relief planning: 52–3,
188
- ‘Force X’ fleet: **237–8**, **251–7**, **263–4**, **318**,
 329–30
- French Committee of National Liberation:
2044–5
- de Gaulle: meeting with Giraud (proposed):
133–4; WSC and FDR on: **175–6**,
1356–8, **1381–8**, **1399–1400**
- governance proposal for French North and
 West Africa: **138–9**
- gun laying radar Mark III: **2190**
- Imperial Conference (proposed): **958**, **1112**
- India: Assistant to Viceroy duties: **1684**;
 Gandhi’s letter seeking to oust Britain:
1293, **1390**; native army, size of: **2235–6**
- Ireland: Allied presence in: **1642–3**, 1841;
 German Legation activities in Dublin:
1201–2
- Italian campaign: Allied administration of
 ‘Huskyland’: **2025**, 2178; campaign
 updates: **2239**; Stalin’s proposed
 Tripartite Commission: **2352**; surrender
 terms: **2283–4**
- manpower requirements: **2250**
- New Zealand Division and ‘Husky’ planning:
940
- New Zealand elections: **2046**
- North African and Tunisian campaign: medal
 proposal for North African forces: **1530**;
 War Statement to House of Commons:
 1306
- Pacific and Far East theatres: Assam air
 bases: **1444**; command organisation:
2313, **2314**; Cunningham proposed as
 Supreme Commander in South East
 Asia: **2239**; Mountbatten proposed as
 Supreme Commander in South East
 Asia: **2239**, 2257, **2313**; operations
 planning: **2314–15**
- Palestine: 1774–5
- Polish–Soviet relations: **1360**
- Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): proposed
 Allied seizure: **1352–4**, **1391**; strategic
 importance: **1250**
- post-war planning: **311–14**, **1479**, 1811,
1879
- ‘Quadrant’ conference updates: **2238**, **2283**,
2343–4
- Russia: communication of ‘Trident’
 agreements to Stalin: **1504**; Moscow’s
 abolition of Comintern: **1388**
- Service Ministries co-operation: 391
- shamrocks for Irish troops in British Army:
665
- ‘Symbol’: arrivals at: **118**; call for
 ‘unconditional surrender’: **179**, **235**;
 Combined Chiefs of Staff sessions at:
140–1, **162–4**, **165–6**, **190–1**; planning
 agreements: **227–8**; Stalin and official
 conference communiqué: **225**, **233–4**,
235; update for Dominions: **245–7**
- WSC thanks for message of support: **1315**
see also Anglo-Turkish military conference
 Auboyneau, Philippe Marie Joseph: 1464, 1464
 n.3
- Auchinleck, Sir Claude
 biographical information: 250 n.1
 command appointments (proposed): 1354
 Indian Army Commander-in-Chief:
 appointment: 1466, 1543–4, 1589,
 1607–8, **1617–18**, 1622, **1638**, **1933**;
 duties: 1649, 1653–4, 1669, 1671, 1703,
1941, 2061–2
- Indian Governorship: 544, 545
- Persia/Iraq Command: 250, 320, 545
- WSC’s impatience with: 2284–5
- Australia
 Advisory War Council proceedings: 2245–7,
 2262, 2281
- aircraft for RAAF: 1360, 1361, 1451, 1474,
 1503, 1580, 1583–4, 1612, 1887–8,
 2132
- Australian Imperial Force, Middle East:
 742–3
- Australian view of ‘Germany First’ military
 policy: 858–9
- Bruce demands War Cabinet status for: 420
- Ninth Division: 541

- Australia *cont'd*
 South West Pacific Area and Japanese air strength assessments: 690–1, 816, 859–61
 ‘Symbol’ agreements, update from WSC: 245–7
 Wavell proposed as Governor-General: 1462, 1466, 1478–9, 1504, 1522–4
- ‘Avalanche’
 described: 1938 n.1
 planning: 1938, 1996–7, 2075, 2347–8, 2355–6, 2356 n.1
- aviation, civil, and post-war planning: 88–9, 838–9, 894, 977, 1601, 1665, 1686–90, 1689, 2007–8, 2065, 2099–100, 2100
- Axis forces
 North Africa and Tunisian campaign: 34–5, 62–3
 peace proposals: 755
 prevention of Axis forces escaping Tunisia: 919, 919 n.1, 947, **956**
see also Germany; Italy; Japan
- Azores: *see* Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores)
- B-25 Mitchell bombers: 635 n.1
- Babington, John Tremayne: 1544, 1544 n.1
- Badoglio, Pietro
 biographical information: 688 n.4
 and Allied propaganda: 2118, 2142
 armistice terms: 2058, 2094, 2099, 2110, 2116–17, 2122, 2279–81
 Berio appeals on behalf of: 2201–2, 2204–5, 2214–16, 2242
 British press coverage of: 2130
 communications with the Allies: 688–9
 surrender terms: 2264, 2290
- Bagnall-Wild, Ralph: 326, 326 n.3
- Bailey, Stanley William: 1365, 1365 n.5
- Bainbridge, Kenneth Tompkins: 519 n.5
- Baldwin, Joseph Clark: **1363–4**, 1363 n.2
- Baldwin, Oliver Risdale: 779–80, 779 n.1
- Baldwin, Lord (Stanley): 413, 413 n.3, 1329, 1982–3
- Balfour, Harold Harrington: 742 n.6, **1603**, 2100
- Balkan nations
 after fall of Mussolini: 2122–4
 Allied aid to Slovene resistance elements: 1695
 Allied operations planning: 1272, 1480, 1831, 2000, 2300, 2301
 Allied operations update: 2245
 Allied post-war planning: 670
 German presence in: 1979, 2312
 Italian troops in: 1926–7, 1928, 2146
 SOE operations in: 923, 2342
- Balsan, Louis Jacques: 1577, 1577 n.1
- Baltic States treaty: 278
- Baptism of Fire* (film): 1017
- ‘Barbara Frietchie’ (poem): 1307–8
- Bard, Ralph Austin: 655, 655 n.2
- Barnes, Gerard Frederick: 910, 910 n.1
- Barnes, Maynard Bertram: 4 n.2
- Barnes, Ralph: 1474, 1474 n.3
- Barnes, Sir Reginald: **319**, 319 n.1, 1474
- Barnes, Stuart: 335, 335 n.2
- Barnes, Thomas James: 1069, 1069 n.2, 1177, 1197
- Barnes, William Gorell: 2385, 2385 n.3
- Barratt, Arthur Sheridan: 631, 631 n.1
- Barreau, Jean-Joseph-Guillaume: 1714, 1714 n.1
- Barrington-Ward, Robert: 848–9, 848 n.1, 1122, 1154–5, 1729
- Barry, Claud Barrington: 2013, 2013 n.3
- Baruch, Bernard: **83**, 83 n.2
- Basic English: 1869, 1869 n.1
- Bathurst, Violet Emily (Lady Apsley): 517 n.6, 1993
- Batista, Fulgencio: 676, 676 n.3
- Battet, Robert: 416, 416 n.2
- Battle of Britain* (film): 2257–8
- battles: *see under* individual names
- Baxter, Arthur Beverley: 170, 170 n.3
- Bay of Biscay: *see* U-boats
- Bayly, Hugh Wansley: 413, 413 n.2
- ‘Baytown’: 2347, 2347 n.4, 2355–6, 2356 n.1
- Beamish, Tufton Percy: 391, 391 n.8, 791–2, 1200
- Beattie, John: 517 n.3
- Beatty, Alfred Chester: 457–8, 458 n.4
- Beaufighter aircraft: 1511, 1511 n.2
- Beaverbrook, Lord (Max)
 biographical information: 48 n.2
 affirms devotion and loyalty to Lloyd George: 257
 British interests in Washington DC: 48–9
 British policy towards Russia: 1225–6
 FDR invites to Washington DC: 782
 House of Lords motion for Second Front: 1050
 on Labour Party and movement: 721–2
 on Morrison: 115
 potential return to government: 80–1, 1227–8
 Washington DC visit: 971, 1050, 1063
 on WSC: 322
 WSC’s friendship with: 1019, 1226–7
see also ‘Trident’ conference
- Beckett, Helen Beatrice: 508 n.2
- Beecham, Thomas: 458, 458 n.5, 458 n.6
- ‘Before the Autumn Leaves Fall’ (speech): 1745–54
- Beit, Alfred: 1010, 1010 n.2, 1771, 2163
- Belchem, David: 580–2, 580 n.1

- Belgium
 Allied food blockade policy: 11–12, 1760
Message (monthly review): 43–4, 43 n.4
 post-war planning: 670
- Bellenger, Frederick John
 biographical information: 392 n.5
 French Committee of National Liberation:
 1771
 medical inspections of troops and auxiliaries:
 1097
 RSC's letter to *Evening Standard*: 673, 674,
 711–12
 service pay and allowances co-ordination:
 1200
 tanks in North Africa: 392
 Tunisian campaign: 927
 war pensions: 1009
- Beneš, Eduard: 895, 895 n.3, 1801–2
- Benghazi, and troop deployments in North
 Africa: 42–3
- Benn, Sir Ernest John Pickstone: 1858–9, 1858
 n.3
- Bennett, Dorothy Payne: 292, 292 n.1
- Bennett, John Cecil Sterndale: 292, 292 n.2,
 897
- Bergeret, Jean Marie Joseph: 124 n.2, 149
- Berio, Alberto: 2192, 2192 n.1, 2201–2, 2204–5,
 2214–16, 2242
- Berle, Adolf Augustus, Jr: 679–80, 679 n.5, 1689
- Berlin, Allied bombing of: 135, 143, 156, 161,
 231, 547, 553, 562, 823, 854
- Bermuda conference (proposed): 857
- Bernal, John Desmond: 740, 740 n.3
- Berry, William Ewart (Lord Camrose): **554**, 554
 n.1, **577**, 1324, 1604
- Besley, Ernest: 249, 249 n.4, 255–7
- Betts, Ernest: 2009–10, 2009 n.2
- Bevan, Aneurin
 biographical information: 170 n.1
 Beveridge Report: 470, 480–1
 Business of the House for upcoming Sitting
 Days: 793, 795
 criticises WSC: 2198
 Foreign Service Reform: 713
 Rathbone on Bevan's dislike of WSC: 767–8,
 812
 RSC's letter to *Evening Standard*: **607–8**, 627,
 672, 674, 675, 711–12, 758–68, 1170–1
 Sicily: 1978–9, 2160
 Stalin and 'Symbol': 170
 war situation (June): 1539
 workers and deputations to Ministers: 757
 WSC's confidential note on de Gaulle: 1995,
 2138
- Bevan, John Henry: 2022, 2022 n.3
- Beveridge, Lady (Jessy): 1254, 1254 n.1
- Beveridge, William Henry: 48 n.6, **454**
- Beveridge Report
 Anderson on: 457, 479–80, 698
 Bevan on: 470, 480–1
 Conservative Party support for: 712
 discussed in Parliament: 354, 424–5, 470–1,
 479–82, 629–30, 696–8
 and Four Years' Plan: 727, 1907–8
 Greenwood on: 457, 470, 481
 implementation: 696–8, 864–5, 1706–7
 junior ministers and debates: 516
 Lloyd George on: 481
 Molson on: 515, 629–30, 712
 US Republican view of: 88
 WSC encourages Wood to circulate: 87
 WSC to War Cabinet on: 96–7, 439–40
- Bevin, Ernest
 biographical information: 206 n.3
 Building Industry Training White Paper: **528**
 Catering Wages Bill: 354 n.3, 354–5, 424,
 712, 893
 manpower: 1922, 2250
 medical military deferments: **2006**, **2047**
 Ministry of Aircraft Production projections:
 1820, 1920–1, 1923–4
 Moscow's abolition of Comintern: 1395–6
 reduction of monthly drilling and sentry duty
 hours: **572**
 'Square Meals and Square Deals' Labour
 pamphlet: 755–6
 suggests bombing of German oil plants: 688
 Wavell proposed as Viceroy of India: 1608
 women's conference (proposed): **1724**
- Bevir, Anthony
 biographical information: 529 n.1
 allocation of proceeds from sale of WSC's
 speeches: 529, 911, 1576
 Astor's anti-American remarks: 1026–8,
1069, **1144**
 International Mark Twain Society medal for
 WSC: 2031 n.3
 recordings of WSC's speeches: 1222, 1222
 n.2, 2232
- bezique (card game): 209, 2184
- Bibesco, Princess Marthe: **831**, 831 n.2, 1084,
 1154, 1221
- Biddle, Anthony Joseph Drexel, Jr: 1212, 1212
 n.1, 1397
- Biddle, Margaret Thompson Schulze: 1397,
 1397 n.1
- Bir Hakeim, Battle of: 1384, 1384 n.1
- Birkin, Winifred (Marquesa de Casa Maury):
 469, 469 nn.4–5
- Birley, Oswald Hornby Joseph: 1070 n.3, 1975
Birmingham Post and Mail: 1014
- Biscari massacre: 2177, 2177 n.2
- Bismarck Sea, Battle of the: 574, 690–1
- Bissell, Clayton Lawrence: 598, 598 n.1

- Bisset, James Gordon Partridge: **2223**, 2223 n.1
Black Book (Ubayd): 1111–12, 1111 n.3, 1135–6
 Blackett, Patrick Maynard Stuart: 960, 960 n.1
 Blackford, D. L.: 54, 54 n.3
 Blackley, Armand David: **774**, 774 n.1
 Blades, George Rowland (Lord Ebbisham):
1120, 1120 n.1
 Blarney, Thomas Albert: 422, 422 n.2, 623, 788
 Bloom, Sol: 686, 686 n.2, 832–3, 857, **1352**
 BOAC (British Overseas Airways Corporation):
 1036–7, 1037 n.2, 1193, 1238
 Bodley, Ava: 1245 n.1
 Boehmer, Karl: 1701, 1701 n.2
 Bogomolov, Alexander E.: 1105, 1105 n.2, 1734,
 1738
 Boisboissel, Yves Marie Jacques Guillaume de:
 1713–14, 1713 n.2, 1780
 Boissevain, Charlotte Ives: **1392**, 1392 n.2
 Boisson, Pierre François
 biographical information: 1 n.4
 Committee of National Liberation: 1510
 French Government in West Africa: 39,
 1506–7, 1512, 1516, 1552
 meeting with Lord Swinton: 82
 prisoners in French West Africa: 1–2, 1 n.3,
 10–11
 resignation: 1711–12, 1713–14, 1722
 ‘Bolero’
 described: 163 n.1
 discussed at ‘Trident’: 1273
 planning: 163, 201–2, 561, 947–8, 1007,
 1488
 referred to by FDR: 888, 947–8
 bomb-making (German long-range V2 rocket
 development): 999–1001, 1634, 1714,
1714, 1728–9, 1735, 1736, 2047, 2119,
 2141
see also Tube Alloys
 Bomber Command: *see* Royal Air Force (RAF)
 bombing
 Bolzano transformer station: 2285–6
 Bomber Offensive from North Africa: 201
 of breach defences: 1174
 Canadian relief funds donated to England:
 501
 in daylight: 98, 191, 636–7, 1204, 1209–10,
 1751–2
 discussed in House of Commons: 631
 of England: 1290, 1348, 1398; reconditioning
 of blitzed houses: 750
 of France: coastal areas: 680–1, 687; northern
 France: 1735; Renault works: 892 n.3,
 935; USAF targets: 1045–6
 of Germany and German-occupied territory:
 231, 560, 562, 615, 646, 1030, 1103,
 1333–4, 1367–9, 1751, 1752, 2059,
 2149–50, 2191–2, 2237; Berlin: 135,
 143, 156, 161, 547, 553, 823, 854;
 Dortmund: 1396, 1429; Essen: 584,
 632–3, 652, 768, 815; Peenemünde
 experimental station: 1735, 1736; Ruhr
 region: 546, 2181; Wilhelmshaven: 244,
 244 n.1; WSC reacts to film of: 1728
 Romanian oilfields (Ploesti): attack planning:
 531–2, 604, 841, 1190, 1272, 1372–3,
 1407, 1422–3, 1498–9, 1498 n.2,
 2297–8; code names for: 1722, 1731;
 King George VI sends message to FDR:
 2157, 2249–50
 Rome marshalling yards: 1499–1500, 1540–1,
 1546–7, 1599–1600, 1616–17, 1675,
 1744, 1786, 1794, 1800, 1831, 1857–8,
 1902, 1932, 2133, 2145
 ‘Roundhammer’ planning: 1601–2
 UK-based bombing offensive: 1721, 1442
 ‘Window’ radar counter-measure: 1643, 1643
 n.1, 1680–2, 1690, 1703, 1782, 1808,
 1910–12, 2033–4
 Bonham Carter, Mark Raymond: 1061 n.4
 Bonham Carter, Violet: 48 n.5
 Bonomi, Ivanoe: 2203, 2203 n.1
 Boothby, Robert John Graham: 1948–9, 1948
 n.1, 1994–5
 Boris III, Tsar of Bulgaria: 2365, 2365 n.1
 Botelho de Sousa, Alfredo: 1829–30, 1829 n.3
 Botha, Louis: 2175, 2175 n.1
 Boulanger, Georges Ernest: 506 n.4
 Boulting, Roy Alfred Clarence: 951, 951 n.1
 Boulton, William Whytehead: 392, 392 n.2
 Bourdillon, Bernard Henry: 10 n.2
 Bourne, Lady (Hester Margaret Cairns): **1794**,
 1794 nn.1–2
 Bower, Robert Tatton: 391, 391 n.7, 755–6
 Bowes-Lyon, David: 1110, 1110 n.1, 1594
 Bowhill, Frederick William: 1090 n.1
 Bowles, Francis George: 1771, 1771 n.3
 Boyle, Arthur Brian: 207, 207 n.2, 327, 1435
 Brabner, Rupert Arnold: 629, 629 n.3
 Bracken, Brendan
 biographical information: 27 n.3
 Anglo-American relations: **820**
 Astor’s anti-American remarks: 1026–7
 British press reaction to command
 appointment announcements: 382–3,
420
 bronze bust of WSC: **1153–4**, 1201
 censorship: in Algiers: 1731, 1742–3; *Mission
 to Moscow* (film): **2010**; regulations: **1604**
 Colville’s memorandum on RAF in South
 Africa: 804–8
 Eden’s proposed appointment as Viceroy of
 India: 1074
 Gallacher, William: **1474**
 de Gaulle’s African tour (proposed): 551

- German morale in Tunisia: **1594–5**
- Grigg, Sir Edward, and Ashburnham House: **1909**
- Italy: bombing of Rome: **2133**; British press on Badoglio Government: **2130**
- military service releases: **1968**
- Ministry of Information: 355
- opposition to WSC's Washington DC trip: 1145
- Peck's Air Ministry Press Conference remarks: **1725**
- Pritt's pro-Soviet stance: **27**
- propaganda: American propaganda films: **1969–70**, **2230**, **2257–8**; anti-U-boat: **2121**; Arab News Agency in London: **259**; *Baptism of Fire* (film): **1017**; *Colonel Blimp* (film): **1875**, **2047**; German execution orders in Yugoslavia, publication of: **448**
- 'Quadrant' conference: 2278
- on Ribbentrop: **2230**, 2230 n.2
- suggested as British Cabinet representative in Washington DC: 81
- Tunisian campaign film: **2102**
- 'Who's Winning the War Anyway?' Gallup Poll: **2007**
- WSC in *Moscow Dateline* chapter: 1783, 1813
- 'Braddock' ('Moon Project'): 1042, 1042 n.1
- Brailsford, Henry Noel: 81–2, 81–2 n.3
- Brand, Robert Henry: 621, 621 n.4
- Brangwyn, Sir Frank: 555 n.1
- Bray, Mary Connell: 1323, 1323 n.1
- Bridges, Sir Edward
- biographical information: 75 n.1
- aircraft: American aircraft lettering: **512**; preferred terminology: **1612**
- Basic English: **1869**, 1869 n.1
- Cabinet War Room protection: **1022–3**, **1529**
- church bells: **1059**
- civil aviation, post-war: **1601**, **2099–100**
- command appointments: **1726**
- commercial policy, post-war, and Dominion Governments: **819**
- communications with foreign diplomats in the UK: **1592–3**
- cottages for agricultural labourers: 1729, **1793**
- Home Guard uniforms: **2130**
- Italian armistice terms: **2148**
- King George VI's visit to 'Torch' area: **1528–9**
- Lord Cherwell's Paymaster-General duties: **76**
- manpower allocations: **2021–2**
- Minister of Town and Country Planning Bill: 916
- 'Morale and the War against Japan' memorandum: **1963–4**
- 'Need for Decisions' memorandum: **1946**
- Palestine: on Cabinet agenda: **1723**; War Cabinet on: **1791–2**
- Public Relations Officers: **1906**, **1929**
- 'Relations with General de Gaulle' memorandum: **2129**
- ribbons and decorations for North African forces: **802–3**
- security of secret documents: **1174–5**
- 75-mm guns for tanks: **1205**
- Tunisian campaign: **512**
- U-boat bases in Bay of Biscay: **75**
- WSC's travel plans after 'Symbol': 207
- Brigade of Guards reinforcements: 1872
- 'Brimstone'
- described: 31 n.4
- planning for: 120
- relative merits of v. 'Husky': 128, 140, 147–9
- US military view of: 31, 1781
- British Admiralty Delegation in the US: 736–7
- British Broadcasting Corporation (BBC)
- Directors in 1943: 1474 n.6
- report to War Cabinet on world broadcasts: 1700–2
- WSC disapproves of radio series for Gallacher: 1474
- British Embassy in Washington DC
- FDR's February speech: 426
- Polish–Soviet relations: 1283
- WSC at 'Trident': 1282–3, 1461, 1506
- WSC's March 'Postwar Planning' speech: 832–3
- WSC's May speech to US Congress: 1394
- British Joint Staff Mission in Washington: *see* Joint Staff Mission (Washington DC)
- British Overseas Airways Corporation (BOAC): 1036–7, 1037 n.2, 1193, 1238
- British press reaction to command appointment announcements: 382–3, 404–5, 420
- British troops: *see* Allied forces
- Broadhurst, Harry: 721, 721 n.2
- bronze bust of WSC (Sheridan): 1154, 1201
- Brook, Norman Craven: 520, 520 n.6
- Brooke, Sir Alan
- biographical information: 36 n.1
- Algiers meetings: 344, 349, 1460–2, 1467, 1476–7, 1482–4, 1486, 1502
- Anglo-Turkish military conference: 166, 173, 190, 223, 226, 236, 244, 266, 268, 284, 292–3, 303
- Auchinleck and Persia/Iraq Command: 320, **367**, **544**, 545
- 'Avalanche' planning: 1953, 1955–6, 1975
- bombing: of breach defences: 1174; of Peenemünde: 1736
- British Chiefs of Staff member: 6 n.1

- Brooke, Sir Alan *cont'd*
 British Supreme Command appointment: 1834
 Cairo, visits after 'Symbol': 207
 Canadian Army personnel transport to the UK: 678–9
 at Chequers: 2032, 2041–2
 CIGS duties: 108 n.1, 1834, 1918
 Dover Garrison strength: **1967, 2045**
 11th Armoured Division tanks equipage: **706**
 European theatre: Allied operations in Italy and southern France: 2322–3; post-'Husky' operations strategy: 1189–92, 1255–6, 1369, 1405–7, 1468–72
 'Firebrand': **2270**
 1st Armoured Division garrison duties: **1930, 2147**
 Freyberg: **1023–4, 1102**
 German army: renewal of Russian front offensives: **994**; strength estimates: **537**
 'Husky': armoured forces for: **2147, 2148**; planning: 127–8, 177–8, 198, 199, 984–6, 987, **1095**; status updates: 1919, **1979, 2064**
 infantry battalion strength increases: **1715**
 Italy: surrender terms: 2264
 manpower allocations: 1853
 in Marrakech with WSC: 249
 Mediterranean theatre: Allied operations planning: 2300–1; 'Bolero' planning: 1343–4; command appointments: **533–4**; discusses Italy with Marshall: 2036; Turkish air bases: 1344
 North African and Tunisian campaign: Axis forces: **915**; command appointments: 249–50, **367**; communications between Eisenhower and Alexander: **915**; communications with Alexander: **845, 1518**; defences at Bizerta: **994**; First Army killed, wounded, and missing estimates: **748**; First Army under Anderson: 497; M4 Sherman tanks: **1036, 1101**; 'Pugilist': 798, **800, 921, 1175, 1182–3**; troop levels: **36–7, 449–50, 465, 536, 660**; troop vehicles in North Africa: **1763**; troops in Tunis, reviews: 1493–4, 1495–6
 'Overlord': command structure: 2252–3, 2288–9; planning: **547, 2200, 2321**
 Pacific and Far East theatres: Arakan operations: **1361–2**; Burma campaign: **777–8**; Burma–China operations: 1370–1, 2212; command reorganisation (proposed): 2210–11, 2212; frustration with American focus on: 1325–6; operations planning: 1246, 1247, 2209–10, 2286–7; South East Asia command appointments: 1799, 1918, 2200; use of West African Division: **2220**
 'Plough' planning: 1416
 Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): 1189, 1777, 2050
 Pritt's complaints about glider pilot training: **600**
 'Quadrant' conference: agenda planning: 2192–3, 2212; operations planning: 2299–300, 2312–13, 2328–9; post-conference fishing trip: 2336–7, 2349; travels to: 2184
 Sikorski's death: 1800
 'Sledgehammer' planning: **367**
 at 'Symbol': 108, 116, 129, 141, 148–9, 163, 166, **180**
 at 'Trident': 1370–1, 1405–7, 1409–10
 in Tripoli: 339
 on Turkish Army capabilities: 130
 weapons and munitions production rates and allocations: **570–1**
 West African Division artillery equipment: **1025**
 Brooke, Basil Stanlake: 1202, 1202 n.1
 Brooke, Benita Pelly: 1736, 1736 n.1, 2032, 2032 n.5
 Brown, Constantine: 832–3, 833 n.2
 Brown, Douglas Clifton: 555, 555 n.4, 566–7, 628
 Brown, Ernest: 1598, 1598 n.2
 Brown, Francis David: 455, 455 n.1, **901**
 Brown, Francis Wynyard: 455, 455 n.1
see also Foreign Office (British)
 Brown, William John: 713, 713 n.2, 878
 Brown, Wilson, Jr: 1270, 1270 n.3
 Brown, Winthrop Gilman: 100, 100 n.2
 Browne, Sidney Hand, Jr: 4 n.1
 Browning, Frederick: 46, 46 n.1
 Brownrigg, Thomas Marcus: 1020, 1020 n.3
 Bruce, Stanley Melbourne
 biographical information: 420 n.1
 Burma campaign: 969
 demands War Cabinet status for Australia: 420
 post-war plans for international policing: 456
 shackling of Prisoners of War: 2139
 Bruntisfield, Lord (Victor Warrender): 899 n.3, 1604
 Buchanan, George
 biographical information: 479 n.6
 Beveridge Report discussions: 479–80
 Business of the House for upcoming Sitting Days: 794, 877
 'Square Meals and Square Deals' Labour pamphlet: 756
 Buck, Pearl S.: 379 n.1
 Buck's Club: 122, 122 n.4

- Budenny, Semyon Mikhailovich: 92, 92 n.1
 building industry training: 528
 Bulgaria, evacuation of Jewish refugees from: 486
 Bullard, Reader William: 743, 743 n.2, 1136
 Bullitt, William Christian: 669, 669 n.2
 Bulmer-Thomas, Ivor: 684, 684 n.1, 794, 851, 1994
Bulolo, HMS (WSC's Headquarters ship): 21, 21 n.4
 Burbidge, Robert: 1033, 1033 n.4
 Burgess, Carter L.: 105, 105 n.5
 Burghley, Lady Mary: 2213, 2213 n.4
 Burghley, Lord (David Cecil): 2179, 2179 n.2, 2213
 Burgin, Edward Leslie: 1932–3, 1932 n.2
 Burgis, Lawrence: 267 n.8
 Burke, Maud Alice 'Emerald': 457–8, 457 n.6, 458, 458 n.6
 Burma campaign
 Brigadier Wingate describes to WSC: 2179, 2180
 command appointments: 1354–5, 1653, 1655
 discussed at 'Quadrant': 2302–4, 2314, 2315, 2324
 discussed at 'Symbol': 129, 144–5, 151, 203
 Pacific War Council: 84–5
 post-war reconstruction planning: 2008
 'Ravenous': 84 n.3, 129, 129 n.3, 151
 setbacks: 777–8
 War Cabinet on: 969, 1145–9
 see also 'Anakim'
 Burne, Alfred Higgins: 1289 n.2
 Burns, James Henry: 1528, 1528 n.2
 Bush, Vannevar: 90, 90 n.3, 520–1, 996, 2353–4
 Business of the House for upcoming Sitting
 Days (Oral Answers): 793–4, 794–5, 877
 Buss, Kenneth Caron: 455–6, 456 n.3
 Busseti, Pierino: 2202–4, 2205
 Butcher, Herbert Walter: 375, 375 n.1
 Butler, Eileen Gwladys: 1708, 1708 n.3
 Butler, Harold Beresford: 490 n.2, 655
 Butler, Nicholas Murray: 1072, 1072 n.3, 1327
 Butler, Paul Dalrymple: 1410, 1410 n.4
 Butler, Richard Austin ('Rab'): 457 n.5, 516, 712–13, 1869
 'Buttress': 2212, 2212 n.1
 by-elections, political truce for: 1012
 Byng, Lady (Marie Evelyn Moreton): 1918, 1918 n.1
 'C': *see* Menzies, Sir Stewart
 C-54 'Skymaster': 103 n.8
 Cabinet, British: *see* War Cabinet
 Cabinet rank of ministers (Oral Answers): 375
 Cabinet War Room protection: 1022–3, 1529
 Cadogan, Sir Alexander
 biographical information: 96 n.1
 in Algiers: 344–5
 Basic English: 1881
 bombing: of Germany: 1044; of London and Berlin: 157
 Cabinet meetings: battlefield use of shackling: 372, 372 n.4; members' behaviour in absence of WSC: 1259; misses meeting after return from Algiers: 359–60; rambling nature of discussions: 1952
 China as world power: **753**
 church bells: 1044
 criticises House proceedings: 173
 criticises RSC: 322
 Eden's as potential Viceroy of India: 1188
 Eden's Washington DC trip: 380–1
 French Committee of National Liberation: 1744
 de Gaulle: Algiers visit (proposed): 901–2, **906**; appoints a Governor of French Guiana: 739; criticism of: 143; meeting with Giraud (proposed): 150, 157, 173; Sword of Honour (proposed): **1016–17**; WSC meeting with: 853, **886–7**, 892–3
 'Husky': joint government of: 998; status updates: 1881, 1927–8
 lunches with Spellman: 847
 Mussolini's abdication and internment: 2048–9
 Poland: Polish forces in the Middle East: **896**; Polish Government after Sikorski's death: 1823–4, 1834, 1846; Polish–Soviet relations: 897, 998–9, 1121, 1129, 1133–4, 1145, 1172, 1259
 Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): 1360, 1396, 1744
 post-'Quadrant' fishing trip: 2350, 2356, 2360
 at 'Quadrant' conference: 2278, 2327–8
 Rota the lion: 473
 Scientific Mission to Russia: **800**
 Second Front: **904–5**, 1734
 Spanish Embassy lunch: 935–6
 thanks WSC for messages: **534–5**
 in Tripoli: 331–2
 Tunisian campaign: 1188
 and Turkey: Anglo-Turkish military conference: 173, 182, 225, 229, 257, 266, 284, 287, 300, 301–3; Turkish–Soviet relations: **801**, **903–4**
 WSC criticises Mihailović: **827–8**
 WSC postpones Moscow trip: 1498
 Cahen-d'Anvers, Yvonne Lydia Louise: 831 n.6
 Cairns, Janet: 1071–2, 1071 n.2, 1268, 1313, 1328, 1393
 Çakmak, Mustafa
 biographical information: 189 n.3

- Çakmak, Mustafa *cont'd*
 Anglo-Turkish military conference: 226, 236, 250, 268, 291, 292
 gift of cigarettes for WSC: 884
- Caldecott, Andrew: 875, 875 n.2
- Calder, Alexander Stirling: **1322**, 1322 nn.1–3, 1323
- Calder-Marshall, Arthur: 1448–9, 1449 n.1
- Cambon, Roger: 1382–3, 1382 n.3, 1386
- Cambridge, Alexander Augustus: 967, 967 n.1
- Campbell, Sir Edward: **883**, 883 n.3
- Campbell, Ronald Hugh
 biographical information: 825 n.4
 Eden to visit Lisbon: **1699**
 Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): 842, 1251, 1554–6, 1567–8, 1571, 1590–1, 1645, **1835**, **1855**, 1873, 2040, 2063, 2237
- Campbell, Ronald Ian
 biographical information: 621 n.3
 Eden's Washington DC trip: 621, 622, 656
 Lady Sutherland's requests: 1846
 Lend-Lease agreements (international bases): 1667
 meeting of WSC and FDR with Stalin (proposed): **2284**
- Campion, Gilbert Francis Montriou: 970, 970 n.1
- Camrose, Lord (William Ewart Berry): **554**, 554 n.1, **577**, 1324, 1604
- Canada
 bombing relief funds donated to England: 501
 map, Atlantic Canada and US eastern seaboard: 2393
 'Quadrant' conference, importance of: 2238, 2343, 2360–1
 'Symbol' update from WSC: 245–7
- Canadian troops
 Canadian Corps rifle allocations: 18
 'Husky' planning: 1095
 Italian campaign: 2157
 medal proposals for North African forces: 1513–14, 1522, 1620–1
 and Mediterranean theatre: 419–20
 personnel shipping space allotments: 625, 678–9
 transfer of Canadian escort forces to UK—Gibraltar convoys: 74–5, 155–6
 WSC praises: 2361–2
- 'Cannibal': 84 n.2
- Canning, George: 434 n.2
- Canning-Freeman, Edward Geoffrey: **554–5**, 554 n.3, **589**, **1135**, 1185, 1185 n.7
- Capra, Frank Russell: 2102, 2102 n.1
- Carleton, Alfred: 1196–7, 1196 n.2
- Carnegie, Lady (Louise Whitfield): 925, 925 n.3, 1268–9, 1821–2, 1882
- Carnot, Lazare Nicolas Marguerite: 1440, 1440 n.3
- Carter, Amon G.: **1437**, 1437 n.1
- Carver, Leslie J.: 126
- Cary, Robert Archibald: 680–1, 680 n.4
- Casa Maury, Marquesa de: 469, 469 nn.4–5
- Casablanca Conference: *see* 'Symbol' (Casablanca Conference)
- Casey, Richard
 biographical information: 31 n.1
 'Accolade' planning: **1463**
 Balkans: administration planning: **1089**, **2341**; SOE operations in: **2342**
 Ethiopia and East Africa: **1089**
 French Committee of National Liberation: 1988
 Greece: government: **717–18**; guerilla leaders in: **2341**, 2341 n.4; meetings with Tsouderos: **718**, **924**; reception of George II (King of Greece): **639**, **718**; SOE operations in: **1089**, **1117–18**
 'Husky' planning: **922**, **1088–90**, **1462–3**
 JSM Washington: 31, 1092
 London visit: **1610**, 1728, 1951
 medical leave: **2075**, **2075 n.2**
 Middle East: inflation: **1088**; Minister of State duties: 57; operations and personnel updates: **741–4**, **922–4**, **1088–90**, **1462–5**, **2340–3**; Palestine: 1772; Persia: **1088**, **1464**, **2342**; Polish forces in: 896, 897, **924**, **1088**, **2341**
 shipping: civil supplies to Middle East: **586–8**, **623–4**, **648**, **700–1**, **741–2**; grain imports to Middle East: 1089–90, 2342–3; Mediterranean convoys: **1463**; military and civil supplies for Turkey: **922–3**, **1463–4**; wheat supplies and hoarding: **1464**
- Syria: Anglo-French relations in Syria and Lebanon (Spears memorandum): 1880; elections in: **2342**; Fighting French in Syria and Lebanon: **1464**
- Turkey: 1465
 WSC's opinion of: 539, 1475
see also 'Force X' fleet
- Castel Benito: 326, 327
- Castronuovo, Manlio: 2214, 2214 n.4
- casualties
 First Army, reports: 38, 1182–3
 'Pugilist', analysis: 1175, 1182–3
 'Pugilist', estimates: 1166
 UK figures shared with Russian General Staff: 1216–17

- Catering Wages Bill
 Business of the House for upcoming Sitting
 Days (Oral Answers): 793, 794
 described: 354 n.3
 discussed in Parliament: 354–5, 423–4, 712, 813, 893–4, 1097
 discussion and approval of: 893–4, 1097
 opposition to: 354–5, 423–4, 712, 813
 ‘Square Meals and Square Deals’ Labour pamphlet (Oral Answers): 755–6
 WSC to Eden regarding: 421–2
- Catroux, Georges
 biographical information: 69 n.4
 ‘Force X’ fleet: 445
 French Committee of National Liberation: 1712, 1988, 2243
 de Gaulle: Algiers meeting with Giraud: 1502; Algiers meeting with Giraud (proposed): 149, 150, 167, 168, 169; Algiers visit (proposed): 853, 887, 892–3, 1152, 1395, 1460; discusses with British Cabinet members: 1374
 North African liaison mission: 551, 555–6, 579, 616
 Tunisian campaign: 95
 Vichy Government: 323
- cavalry regiments: 2230
- Cavendish, Sir Edward: *see* Devonshire, Duke of
- Caviglia, Enrico: 688 n.4
- Cazalet, Victor Alexander
 biographical information: 630 n.5
 Beveridge Report: 629–30
 on conversations with WSC: 941
 dies in Gibraltar air crash: 1800, 1825
 government departments war-time records: 696
- Cazalet-Keir, Thelma: 696–7, 696 n.2, 698, 2016, 2017
- censorship
 in Algiers: 1731, 1742–3
 cartoonists and press censorship: 768
Daily Telegraph prosecuted for regulations breach: 1604
 North African and Tunisian campaign: 17
 RSC’s letter to the *Evening Standard*: 650–1, 661–2, 672–4, 707–11, 709, 711–12, 763–4, 1170–1
 WSC criticises Reuters article: 909–10, 946
- Central War Rooms (CWR): 126
- Ceylon: 875–6, 1148, 2170
- Chamberlain, Neville: 496, 496 n.3, 2048
- Chancellor of the Exchequer: *see* Wood, Sir Kingsley
- Chandler, Albert Benjamin: 1022, 1022 n.4, 1355–6, 1394, 1428
- Channon, Henry
 biographical information: 457 n.2
 Parliament debates and dining with friends: 457–8
 Wavell: friendship with: 2080–1; WSC’s relationship with: 1472–3, 1540
 WSC’s speech on Italy: 2080
- Chaplin, Charles Spencer: 506 n.2
- Chapman, Allan: 712, 712 n.3
- Charnaud, Stella (Lady Reading): **485–6**, 485 n.1
- Chatel, Yves-Charles: 110–11, 110 n.1
- chemical warfare, threat of German attacks: 1039, 1045, 1048–50, 2187
- Chennault, Claire
 biographical information: 187 n.2
 Air Commander-in-Chief, East Asia: 1647, 1710
 Burma campaign: 1146
 Chinese Air Force: 187
 command appointments: 1869
 post-‘Trident’ visit to UK: 1415, 1444
 Yunnan defence: 1299
- Chequers
 construction of cafeteria hut at: 869
 guest lists: 1–4 January: 18–19; 8–11 January: 69; 10 January: 82; 3–6 March: 557–8; 6 March: 589; 8 March: 593–4; 10 March: 606–7; 12 March: 626; 13 March: 642–3; 19–22 March: 713–15; 21 March: 738; 26–29 March: 813–14; 28 March: 832; 2–5 April: 895; 9–12 April: 950–1; 16–19 April: 1020–1; 30 April to 3 May: 1164; 5–7 June: 1515; 11–14 June: 1577; 17–21 June: 1637–8; 25–28 June: 1719; 2–5 July: 1783–4; 9–12 July: 1860; 17–19 July: 1939; 23–26 July: 2032; 30 July–2 August: 2114–15
 installation of film projector at: 1227
 Randag’s lease of: 58
 WSC broadcasts ‘Postwar Planning’ speech from: 722 n.2
 WSC convalesces from pneumonia at: 514–15
- Cherwell, Lord (Frederick Lindemann)
 biographical information: 19 n.3
 Air Ministry and BOAC debate: **1036–7**
 aircraft losses and availability: **538**
 aircraft production figures: **1530, 2063**
 beach defences: **1102**
 Bomber Command programme expansion: **660**
 House of Lords role: 95
 manpower reports and allocations: **1684, 1792**, 1852, 1924
 Paymaster-General duties: 76
 post-war planning: civil aviation: **1553–4, 1665**; international policing: **456, 1553–4**

- Cherwell, Lord (Frederick Lindemann) *cont'd*
 shipping: dry cargo ships, monthly loss rates:
603, 962; form of proposed Anglo-American returns: **1808**; Freetown convoy losses: **1177**; merchant tonnage losses: **1024–5, 1866**
Tirpitz attacks: **451–2, 1167–8, 1683**
 Tube Alloys: **934–5, 1312**
 U-boats: Bay of Biscay Patrol: **846**; sinkings: **1866**
 ‘Window’ radar counter-measure: 1682
 Chevening House: 1206 n.2, 1206–7
 Chiang Kai-shek
 biographical information: 67 n.1
 Allied command appointments: 1710, 1757–8, 1788, 1869, 2325–6, **2345**
 Allied meeting (planned): 1336
 Burma campaign: 67–9, 84–5, 151, **362–3, 574, 1418, 2345**
 congratulates WSC on North African victories: **1248, 1287**
 Far East operations planning: 2275
 first United Nations Day: **1600–1, 1617**
 Italian defeat and Pacific theatre update: **2234–5**
 Japanese plan to attack the Russians: 667
 letter of support: **1832**
 Pacific War Council: 1857
 ‘Symbol’: 217, 221, **227, 300**
 Tibet and Anglo-Chinese relations: 668
 ‘Trident’ agreements: 1408
 WSC sends copy of *Desert Victory* (film): **851–2**
 Yunnan defence: 1299
 Chiang Kai-shek, Madame: *see* Soong May-ling (Mime Chiang Kai-shek)
 Chief of the Air Staff (CAS): *see* Portal, Sir Charles
 Chief of Combined Operations (CCO): *see* Mountbatten, Lord Louis
 Chief of the Imperial General Staff (CIGS): *see* Brooke, Sir Alan
 Chiefs of Staff (British)
 aid convoys to Russia: air escorts for: **567, 591**; postponement of: **633–4, 746**
 Air Force refuelling stations: **2223–4**
 amphibious operations planning: 40–1
 ‘Anakim’: de-emphasised in favour of air assistance to China: **1242**; planning: **411–12, 530, 531, 551–2, 1229–34**; setbacks: **937**
 ‘Avalanche’ planning: 1938, **1946**
 Balearic Islands: **1664, 1832**
 Balkans: 1068, **2231**
 Bey of Tunis: **1136**
 ‘Bolero’ planning: **947–8, 1007**
 bombing: air raid shelters in London: **1991–2**; ‘Roundhammer’ planning: **1601–2**;
 updates: 37–8; ‘Window’ radar counter-measure: 1681–2
 British troops in Russia: **2044**
 chemical warfare threat: **526, 1068**
 church bells: **992**
 Combined COS discussion planning: 128–30
 ‘Culverin Junior’ JPS report: **2272–7**
 Cunningham’s removal of forces: **2370**
 Cunningham’s Tripoli harbour statements: **468–9, 468 n.2**
 daily news wire updates: 126
 European theatre: Dewing’s operations updates and reports: **1806**; ‘Overlord’ planning: **1965**
 Germany: long-range rocket development: **1714**; threat of gas attacks by and Allied retaliation with: **2316**
 ‘Habbakuk’ project: **734, 1034, 1965–6, 2223**
 ‘Handcuff’ planning: **1100**
 Home Army reorganisation: **1007–8, 1034–5**
 ‘Husky’: merits of, *v.* ‘Brimstone’: 128; newspapers hinting at: **1634**; piers for flat beaches: **602–3, 647**; post-‘Husky’ planning: **884–6, 1068, 1781**; shipping requirements: **551–2**; status updates: **1891–2**; timing: 127–8, **365, 427, 427, 463, 468, 477, 561, 745–6, 790, 933–4, 937–8, 939–40, 1125, 1313**; use of airborne troops: **2219–20**
 Italy: armistice terms: 2072–3, **2075**; Italian troops in Crete and the Balkans: **2146**; ‘open city’ proposal for Rome: **2256**
 ‘Jupiter’ planning: **1965, 2224**
 Mediterranean theatre: 8th Air Force: **2100**; Polish forces for ‘Husky’: **1890–1**; ‘Sandwich’ trans-Mediterranean convoy: **981–2**
 ‘Moon Project’ (‘Braddock’): **1042, 1042 n.1**
 North African and Tunisian campaign:
 Allied troop locations: **551**; Axis strength estimates: **34–5, 62–3, 387**; equipment and weaponry for: **161, 182, 864**; to JSM Washington: 6, 9–10; Mareth defences: **95**; prevention of Axis forces escaping Tunisia: 886; WSC requests COS views on: 24; WSC’s and Eisenhower’s January assessment of: **46**
 operational safety *v.* aggressive military actions: **551–2**
 Pacific and Far East theatres: Allied air power in South and South West Pacific: 816, 858–61; command appointments: **1649, 1655, 1865–6, 1869–70, 1890, 1892, 2038–9**; command reorganisation: **2208–9**; Fijian commandos: **1643**; Indian Army: **1241, 1242–3**; Japan, and

- British operations planning: **1234–6**;
operations planning: **2061–2, 2207–8, 2284–5, 2311–12**; planned operations from India: **1230–1**
- Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): **801, 801 n.3, 825–6, 1949**
- ‘Priceless’: **1767–8, 1771–2**
- ‘Quadrant’ conference agenda planning: **1966–7**
- shipping: aid convoys to Middle East and India: **449**; Army and RAF vehicles: **1763**; import programme and war equipment distribution planning: **44–5, 770–2**; ‘Priceless’ planning: **1767–8**; South Atlantic shipping losses and Allied control of Azores: **664**; trans-Mediterranean aid convoys: **1281**; transport of Canadian Army personnel to UK: **650**; Turkey, supplies for: **800**; WSA allocations: **590–1**
- ‘Sledgehammer’: postponement: **1034–5**;
WSC questions training efforts for: **991**
- Stalin: Allied military planning
communications with: **364, 558**;
conference with (proposed): **389**
- ‘Symbol’ staff: **61, 102–3**
- Turkey’s neutrality: **2194–5**
- UK casualty figures shared with Russian General Staff: 1216–17
- ‘Vulcan’ planning: **468**
- WSC predicts end dates of conflict: **76**
- Yugoslavian military operations, support for: **1682–3, 1692–6**
- see also* ‘Quadrant’ conference; ‘Symbol’ (Casablanca Conference); ‘Trident’ conference; War Cabinet
- Chiefs of Staff (Combined)
command appointments: 2330–1
European theatre: discussed at ‘Quadrant’: 2297–305; post-‘Husky’ operations strategy: 1481–92; ‘Soapsuds’ planning: 1498–9, 1498 n.2
- ‘Husky’: Eisenhower on strategy and timing of: 933–4, 939–40; Eisenhower’s orders regarding: 204–5; planning: 378–9, 407–9, 463, 466, 1499–501; propaganda directive for Italy before and after: 679–80, 1396–7
- Italian armistice terms: 2072–3
- Macmillan discusses Eisenhower with WSC: 30
- ‘Quadrant’ conference minutes: 2320–7
- ‘Symbol’: agenda planning: 107–8; arrivals at: 104; final agreements: 162–3, 185–7, 190–1, 192–204, 227–8; military planning sessions: 107–8, 130–1, 144–9, 151–3, 162–4, 185–7
- US focus on Pacific and Far East theatres: 1325–6
- Chiefs of Staff (US)
1943 Commanders: 640 n.3
Pacific theatre concerns raised at ‘Symbol’: 118–19
support for ‘Husky’: 149
‘Symbol’ staff: 103–4
- Chiefs of Staff Committee: *see* Chiefs of Staff (British)
- China
air reinforcements for Chennault’s forces in: 228
Anglo-Chinese relations: 667–8
Burma campaign: 67–9, 151, 574
Chinese Air Force: 187
discussed at ‘Symbol’: 203
post-war planning: Eden discusses with FDR: 670; FDR on need to include China in United Nations: 837; US territorial planning: 837; WSC omits mention of China in ‘Postwar Planning’ speech: 832–3, 849
Tibet: 668, 1358
as world power: 753
see also Chiang Kai-shek
- Chu Xichun: 1415, 1415 n.1
- church bells, ringing
to celebrate Battle of Tunisia victory: 1225, 1253
lifting of restrictions on: 992, 1044, 1059, 1061
- Churchill, Anne Mason: 542 n.2
Churchill, Clarissa: 1310, 1310 n.4
Churchill, Clementine Hozier (CSC; later Baroness Spencer-Churchill)
biographical information: 32 n.1
allocation of proceeds from sale of WSC’s speeches: 469–70, 529
bronze bust of WSC: 782, 1201, 1201 n.2
at Chartwell: 1317–18
convalesces at Weymouth: 1104–5
corresponds with WSC: **122–3, 232, 245, 353–4, 1212, 1244–5, 1290, 1310–11, 1317–18, 1347–8, 1397–8, 1445–6, 1473–4, 1476, 2126**; ‘Trident’ conference and Algiers meeting: **1452–4**
at Ditchley Park: 579, 1244–5
‘Quadrant’ conference: travels to: 2018, 2185, 2186; unable to join Hyde Park visit: 2239, 2244
- Lady Sutherland’s requests: 925, 925 n.2, 1028, 1062
- thanks Queen Elizabeth for King’s letter to WSC: 1305, 1314, **1318**
- Watling’s deferment: 134–5, 179–80, 229

- Churchill, Clementine Hozier *cont'd*
 WSC's convalescence from pneumonia:
 514–15
- Churchill, Henry Winston Spencer 'Peregrine':
 895, 895 n.1
- Churchill, John Malcolm Thorpe Fleming:
 1734–5, 1734 n.3
- Churchill, Mary
 biographical information: 19 n.1
 anti-aircraft battery service: 501, 1290, **1360**,
 1398
 concern for WSC's health: 487
 on CSC missing WSC during 'Trident'
 conference: 1305–6
 on CSC's concern for WSC's health: 32, 501,
 1104–5
 'Quadrant' conference: Hyde Park visit: 2244;
 post-conference fishing trip: 2357; travels
 with WSC to: 2042, 2185–6, 2260
 thanks WSC for letter: **1401**
- Churchill, Pamela Digby: 123, 123 n.4, **433**
- Churchill, Randolph Spencer (RSC)
 biographical information: 15 n.1
 in Algiers: 351–2, 358, **1544–5**
 Flandin and French North Africa: 108 n.3,
 507, 534, **1018**
 Italian victory: **2136**
 letter to *Evening Standard*: Acland on: 709,
 711–12; Army regulations and: 650–1,
 707–11; Astor on: 673, 708–9, 764;
 Bevan on: 607–8, 627, 672, 674, 675,
 711–12, 758–68, 1170–1; discusses with
 WSC: **779–80**, **870**, **1018–19**, **1170–2**;
 Rathbone and: 803; transcript of: 605–6
 letter to Preston Conservative Association:
2333–5, 2335 nn.1–2
 meeting with Macmillan: plans: **41**; requests
 letters from WSC: **85–6**
 in North Africa: 332, **627–8**, **1186**, 1281,
 1285, 2145
 Paris broadcast of purported interview with:
 1702, 1734–5
 personal life: concern for WSC's health: **505–**
6, **627–8**; reports on RAF life: **483–4**;
 smoking habits: 327; son Winston: 1019,
 1310–11, **2088**, **2334**
 posted to Philippines: **1544**
 recites 'Barbara Frietchie' in Frederick,
 Maryland: 1307–9
 reports on meeting with Eisenhower and
 Giraud: **15–17**
 at 'Symbol': 116
 travels to Marrakech with WSC and FDR:
 208, 210
 WSC thanks for letters: **1886**
 WSC's 'Postwar Planning' speech: **779**, **1019**
- Churchill, Richard Cuyler: 542 n.3
- Churchill, Sarah: **735**
- Churchill, Sylvester: 541–3
- Churchill, Winston Spencer (WSC)
 Beaverbrook praises: 81
 and British Empire: 48–9, 210–11, 573,
 682–3, 1746–8
 domestic affairs remarks: 1749–50
 family and personal life: arguments with
 RSC: 322, 351; black swans: 434, 434
 n.1; clothing: 117, 222, 341, 1211, 1270,
 1346, 1435, 2200, 2233, 2233 n.2;
 death of 'Munich Mouser' (cat): 1977;
 Dorsetshire Churchills: 541–3; drinking
 habits: 241, 242, 285, 293–4, 458, 849,
 1884, 2184, 2328; eating habits: 241,
 248; fishing in Canada: 2346–7, 2356–7;
 illnesses and poor health: 32, 414, 442,
 442 n.5, 487, 505, 1104–5, 1186 n.2,
 1455–6; 'Londonderry Air' lyrics, sends
 to CSC: 174–5; painting during the war:
 222, 222 n.1, 233; pneumonia: 442,
 442 n.5, 458–61, 473, 501, 541, 722;
 reports on to RSC: 1019–20; Rota the
 lion: 433–4, 433 n.7, 461, 473, 2126;
 salmon from Major Cornwallis-West:
 754, 846–7; sleeping pills: 359; smoking
 habits: 327
 and FDR: discussion of American politics:
 1453; fraternal association with the US
 (proposed): 1748–9, 2251; 'get well soon'
 messages: 459–60, 518; Hyde Park visit:
2233, **2233 n.2**, **2239**, 2244; Laurentide
 Park fishing trip: 2305; portrait of
 Sylvester Churchill: **541**, **542 n.5**; pre-
 war support for: 11 n.1; Shangri-La
 weekend: 1307–10, **1865**; Short Snorter
 dollar bill for King George VI: **1739**,
1756–7; at 'Symbol': 181, 217; travels to
 Marrakech with: 208, 210, 222, 239; at
 'Trident' conference: 1307–10, 1452–4;
 White House visits: 1317, **1477–8**,
2244–5, **2348**, **2350**; WSC notes
 friendship at commencement of 'Husky':
1855; WSC sends message of support:
1739; WSC's childhood visits to Amenia,
 New York: 663, **707**, **855**, **856**
 French-speaking skills: 285, 287, 291–2
 Moran on invincibility of: 2307
 at Niagara Falls: 2244
 philosophy of governing: 2219
 public speaking style: 405–6
 regard for Clemenceau: 111 n.1
 regard for Sawyers: 101–2 n.5, 2225–6
 thanks the British people: 723, 1745–6
see also Anglo-Turkish military conference;

- Chiefs of Staff (British); Eden, Anthony; Eisenhower, Dwight D.; Hitler, Adolf; House of Commons; 'Husky'; 'Quadrant' conference; Roosevelt, Franklin D. (FDR); speeches; Stalin, Josef; 'Symbol' (Casablanca Conference); 'Trident' conference
- Ciano, Galeazzo: 488, 488 n.1, 2035, 2367
- Citrine, Walter McLennan: **1595–6**, 1595 n.1, 1597, **1958**
- civil aviation and post-war planning: 88–9, 838–9, 894, 977, 1601, 1665, 1686–90, 2007–8, 2065, 2099–100
- Civil Defence personnel reductions: 1819
- Clark, Alfred
biographical information: 911 n.2
recordings of WSC's speeches, sale of: 911, 1576
records of WSC's speeches: 1222, 1222 n.2, **1545**, 2232
- Clark, Kenneth Mackenzie: 1071 n.1, 1154, 1201
- Clark, Mark
biographical information: 8 n.4 and Fifth Army: **1553**
Macmillan's impressions of: 71 at 'Symbol': 105
Tunisian campaign: 8–10
- Clarke, Frank William: 2336–7, 2336 n.1, 2370–1
- Clarke, Julianne: **2370–1**, 2370 n.1
- Clayton, Ilyd Nicholl: 455–6, 456 n.2, 478
- Clemenceau, Georges: 111, 111 n.1
- Clemens, Cyril: 1514, 1514 n.2, 1814
- Clive, Robert: 2039 n.2
- Clowes, Cyril Albert: 789, 789 n.4
- Cluse, William Sampson: 1083, 1083 n.1
- Coats, Peter Daniel: 2080, 2080 n.1
- Cochet, Gabriel: 1381–2, 1381 n.3
- Codrington, William: 207, 207 n.1
- Cole, William Sterling: 1363–4, 1363 n.3
- Colefax, Sibyl: 1324, 1324 n.1
- Coleman, Ephraim Herbert: 2260, 2260 n.1
- Collinet, Louis Edmond: 1797, 1797 n.1
- Colonel Blimp* (film): 1875, 2047
- colonial policy
American representation in West Africa: 1888–9
Basic English: 1869, 1869 n.1
Morrison's speech on: 57, 57 n.2, 59–60
US post-war planning views: 837–8
West Indies colonial administration: 711
WSC's views on British Empire: 210–11, 682–3, 723, 733, 1746–8
- Colville, John Rupert: 412, **412**, 412 n.2, 804–8, **1380**
- Comert, Pierre: 1382–3, 1383 n.1, 1386
- Comintern: 1395–6
- command appointments
Brooke appointed British Supreme Commander: 1834
combined COS discussion planning: 129
discussed at 'Symbol': 152–3, 163–4, 165–6, 180
North African and Tunisian campaign: 7, 371–2, 373, 375, 382, 383, 393, 401–5
unified Allied command: 202, 899–900
see also Chiefs of Staff (British); Pacific and Far East theatres; Roosevelt, Franklin D. (FDR)
- Commando* (WSC's personal transport aircraft): 339, 351
- Committee of Seven: *see* French Committee of National Liberation
- Common Citizenship: 1609, 1622–3, 1623
- Common Wealth Movement: 1037
- communications
duplication of services: 1590
with foreign diplomats in the UK: 1592–3
German reports on British shipping losses: 791–2
security of sea communications: 163, 194, 1371–2
security of secret documents: 1174–5, 1201
State Department information leaks: 1644
- Communist Party in England: 960
- Conant, James Bryant: 91 n.1, 522
- Condé family: 506 n.3
- Coningham, Arthur
biographical information: 366 n.4
Middle East command appointment (proposed): 366–7
North African victory: 1261
and RAF: 484, 527
Tunisian campaign: 1237, 1495
- Connally, Thomas Terry: 686, 686 n.1, **1351–2**, 1557, 1560
- Connell, Richard Edward, Sr: 1323, 1323 n.2
- Conservative and Unionist Committee meetings: 1098, 1459–60, 1598–9
- Conservative Members Committee (1922 Committee): 265, 265 n.3, 424–5, 482, 516–17, 630, 712, 812–13, 894
- Conservative Party
Lady Bourne resigns as Vice-Chairman: 1794
'Postwar Planning' speech: 811–12
Preston Conservative Association: 2333–5, 2335 nn.1–2
- convoys: *see* shipping and shipping convoys
- Conway, Theodore John: 332 n.3, **1114**, **1142**
- Cooke, Charles Maynard, Jr: 103 n.1, 104

- Cooper, Alfred Duff
 biographical information: 23 n.5
 Conservative Members Committee: 712
 Secret Service future planning: **905**
 Williams, Herbert: **747, 747 n.2**
 WSC requests report on Blackett: **960**
- Cooper, Diana Manners: 458 n.1
- Cooper, James Fenimore: 2347, 2347 n.1
- 'Corkscrew': 1467–8, 1570, 1570 n.1, 1572
- Cornwallis-West, George Frederick Myddelton:
754–5, 754 n.2, **846**
- Corsica and 'Brimstone': 128
- COS (Chiefs of Staff): *see* Chiefs of Staff
 (British); Chiefs of Staff (Combined);
 Chiefs of Staff (US)
- cottages for agricultural labourers: 1659–60,
 1729, 1793, 1938
- Coudenhove-Kalergi, Richard Nikolaus 'Ejiro':
 1558, 1558 n.1
- Courage, Rafe Edward: 1184–5, 1185 n.4
- Cournarie, Pierre Charles: 1780, 1780 n.1
- Courtauld, Sydney Elizabeth: 457 n.4
- Courtney, Christopher Lloyd: 1503, 1503 n.3,
 1542
- Coward, Noël Pierce: 1784, 1784 n.2
- Cowles, Virginia Spencer: 123 n.2
- Cox, Oscar Sydney: 1667, 1667 n.1
- Craig, Elizabeth May Adams: 1430, 1430 n.1
- Cranborne, Lord (Robert Gascoyne-Cecil,
 'Bobbety')
 biographical information: 95 n.1
 Bermuda conference (proposed): 817
 civil aviation: **2007–8, 2065**
 Conservative and Unionist Committee
 meetings: 1459–60
 Eden and Viceroy of India post: 1187, 1329
 Eden's Washington DC trip: 620
 Giraud and Vichy Government: 323
 Lord Cherwell's House of Lords role: **95**
 Palestine: British Government's policy on:
1127; Cabinet Committee on Palestine:
 1792; Dr Weizmann's letter on the
 Jewish problem and the Palestine White
 Paper: **1038**
 security arrangements for Duke of Windsor in
 the Bahamas: 314–15
- Creedy, Herbert James: 23 n.2
- Crewe, Lord (Robert Offley Ashburton Crewe-
 Milnes): 1997, 1997 n.1
- Cripps, Isobel, biographical information: 48 n.4
- Cripps, Sir Stafford
 biographical information: 48 n.3
 aircraft with H2S radar: **1101, 1613**
 aircraft production: **99, 877, 1613**, 2140,
2158
 German long-range rocket development:
1634
- jet-propelled aircraft: **2120**
 'Squirt' jet plane display: **1194**
 Wavell proposed as Viceroy of India: 1608
- Critchley, Alexander: 1598, 1598 n.4
- Critchley, Alfred Cecil: 1238, 1238 n.4
- Croat Peasant Party: 282
- Croats and post-war planning: 670
- Crocker, John Tredinnick: 1158 n.1
- Crookshank, Harry Frederick Comfort: 31, 31
 n.2, 566
- Cross, Kenneth Brian Boyd: 720–1, 721 n.3
- cross-Channel operations: *see* 'Overlord'
- Crow, Alwyn Douglas: 1736, 1736 n.2
- Cruikshank, Robert James: 620, 620 n.4
- Crump, Geoffrey Herbert: 1875, 1875 n.1, 2009
- Cuba, British Minister in: 883
- Cudlipp, Hubert Kinsman: 1019 n.2
- 'Culverin': 2210 n.1, 2224, 2231, 2311–12, 2314
- 'Culverin Junior' JPS report: 2272–7, 2312
- Cunliffe-Lister, John Yarburgh: 1143, 1143 n.2
- Cunliffe-Lister, Philip: *see* Swinton, Lord
- Cunliffe-Lister, Philip Ingram: 1974, 1974 n.1
- Cunningham, Andrew
 biographical information: 14 n.2
 in Algiers: 344, 346, 348–9, 353
 Allied communications with Stalin: 689
 Commander-in-Chief, Mediterranean:
 appointment: 372, 404; Enigma
 decrypts: 644
 'Force X' fleet: 251–2, 263
 French Committee of National Liberation:
 1796–7
 Germans escaping across the Messina Straits:
2254–5
 'Hobgoblin' and 'Corkscrew' planning: 1467
 'Husky': commencement of operations: 1861;
 Naval Commander for: 204; planning:
 1468, 1499–501; status updates: **1868**,
1935, 1944, 2055, 2088
 Italian armistice terms: 2072
 King George VI visits 'Torch' troops: **1572**,
1592
 Lampedusa: **1541, 1550–1, 1569–70**
 Macmillan's impressions of: 71
 post-'Husky' operations strategy: 1486–7
 praised by Marshall: 164
 prevention of Axis forces escaping Tunisia:
956
 'Sandwich' trans-Mediterranean convoy:
 981–2, 987
 South East Asia command appointment
 (proposed): 1758, 1826, 1856, 1866,
 2239
 at 'Symbol': 105
 Tripoli harbour statements: 468–9, 468 n.2
 WSC congratulates on North African victory:
1577–8

- WSC sends good wishes: **1836**
 WSC thanks after Algiers meeting: **1521, 1550**
- Cunningham-Reid, Alec Stratford: 390, 390 n.2, 481, 681–2
- Curtin, John
 biographical information: 158 n.1
 Advisory War Council proceedings: **2245–7, 2262, 2281**
 aircraft for RAAF: **1612**, 1888
 Australian elections and disclosures of secret information: **1935–6, 1957–8, 1989, 2003, 2020–1, 2038, 2038 n.2**
 Australian Peace Conference demands: 2243
 Australian view of ‘Germany First’ military policy: **858–9**
 Evatt appointed Australian representative in UK War Cabinet: **500, 509, 946**, 946 n.4
 honours: for Australian officers and troops: **1054–5, 1156, 1262–3, 1621–2, 1963, 2095**; CH for Essington Lewis: 749; GBE for Blarney: **788**; GCB for MacArthur: **622–3, 788–9**, 814, **880**
 ‘Husky’, commencement of operations: **1861–2**
 Imperial Conference (proposed): **1003–4, 1055–6**
 New Guinea update from MacArthur: **158–60**
 New Guinea victories: **417**
 Ninth Division returns safely to Australia: **541**
 North African victories: **1259, 1286**
 Pacific and Far East theatres: India command appointments: **1504**; Japanese air strength assessment: **690–1, 816**, 859–61; operations update: **464**; prioritisation of: **1497**; South East Asia command appointments: **2337, 2368**
 Spitfire Squadron update: **553, 558–9**
 Wavell proposed as Governor-General of Australia: **1504, 1522–4**
 WSC congratulates on success of Australian Imperial Force, Middle East: **742–3**
 WSC criticises: 906–7
 WSC invites to England: **429**
 WSC sends copy of *Desert Victory* (film): **617**
 WSC thanks for telegrams: **474, 529**, 529 n.6
- Curtiss P-4 Warhawk aircraft: 635 n.2
- Curzon, George Nathaniel: 1153, 1153 n.2
- Cuttoli, Paul: 114 n.1
- CWR (Central War Rooms): 126
- Cyprus: 305–6, 390, 928
- Daily Telegraph*: 848, 1604
- d’Ajeta, Blasco Lanza: 2186, 2186 n.2, 2201, 2269
- Dale, Henry Hallett: 2353, 2353 n.2
Dalmatian Dreams (Canning-Freeman): 554–5, 589
- Dalton, Hugh
 biographical information: 50 n.3
 Board of Trade post-war planning statement: **1183**
 food supplies and food relief planning: 50–3
 Home Guard uniforms: **2157**
 leather rationing: **1763**
 playing cards supply: **2063, 2093, 2134**
- Daly, Thomas Denis: 315, 315 n.2
- Daniel, Charles Suamarez: 986, 986 n.1
- Daniell, Francis Raymond: 1282–3, 1282 n.5
- Darlan, François
 biographical information: 14 n.1
 assassination: 33
 French North African Government: 13–14, 108–11
 RSC’s letter to *Evening Standard*: 760–1
 Vichy Government: 25–6
- Davidson, John James: 481, 481 n.6
- Davies, Clement
 biographical information: 413 n.4
 Beveridge Report: 697
 criticises A. V. Alexander: 712
 Foreign Service reform: 713
 thanks WSC for sympathy letter: **413–14**
 U-boat campaign: 671
- Davies, F. T.: 1636, 1636 n.4
- Davies, Joseph Edward
 biographical information: 1110 n.2
 Bowes-Lyon appointed special envoy to Moscow: 1110
 meeting of WSC and FDR with Stalin (proposed): 1737–8, 1813, 1840, 2218
 meets Stalin: 1528, 1548, 1645
- Davies, Rhys John: 755, 755 n.1, 1060
- Davis, Elmer Holmes: 1283 n.1
- Davis, Norman Hezekiah: 850 n.1
- Davison, Sir William: 809 n.2, **809**, 1009–10, 1979
- Dawnay, David: 628, 628 n.1
- Dawnay, Guy Payan: 628 n.2
- de Chair, Somerset Struben: **1222–5**, 1222 nn.4–5
- de Gaulle, Charles: *see* Gaulle, Charles de
- de la Bère, Rupert: 695, 695 n.2
- de Valera, Eamon
 biographical information: 957 n.1
 Allied presence in Ireland: 1841, 2255
 post-war planning and Irish partition: 1643
 proposed conscription in Northern Ireland: 957, 1202
- de Vine Hunt, Frank A.: **808**, 808 n.3
- Deakin, Frederick William Dampier (‘Bill’): **1364**, 1364 n.1, 1365–6, 1475

- Dean, Patrick Henry: 2052, 2052 n.2
 Deane, John Russell: 103 n.4, 680
 Defence Committee
 northern France bombing plans: 1735
 suspension of aid convoys to Russia until after
 ‘Husky’: 691–3, 701–4
 tank production and use of 75-mm guns *v.*
 95-mm howitzers: **1092–4**
 Defence Regulation 18B detentions: 424
 Delfosse, Antoine: **642**, 642 n.3
 Della Bona, Giulio: 1927, 1927 n.4
 Dempsey, Miles Christopher: 741, 741 n.2
 Denville, Alfred Arthur Hinchcliffe: 1598, 1598
 n.3
 Deputy Prime Minister: *see* Attlee, Clement
 Desborough, Lady (Ethel, ‘Ettie’): 1615, 1615
 nn.2–3
 Desborough, Lord (William): **1615**, 1615 n.1
 Desert Army
 decorations for: 803
 ‘Pugilist’ action: 850–1
 WSC on Tunisian campaign: 2, 3, 926–7,
 929–30
 WSC praises in ‘War Situation’ speech:
 399–403
Desert Victory (film): 576, 576 n.2, 617, 618,
 1058–9, 1448
 detention camps enquiry: 1876
 Devers, Jacob Loucks: 1445–6, 1445 n.1, 1731,
 1731 n.3, 2141
 Devonshire, Duchess of: 458 n.3, 1324, 1324
 n.2, 1398
 Devonshire, elder Duchess of: 1398, 1398 n.1
 Devonshire, Duke of
 biographical information: 433 n.6
 dines with Harold Nicolson: 1324
 dines with Henry Channon: 458
 Fishmongers’ Company invitation to WSC:
 2132
 Rota the lion: **433–4**, 433 n.7, 461
 Dewey, John: 1283, 1283 n.2
 Dewing, Richard Henry: 1262, 1262 n.3, 1805,
 1806, 2046
 DeWolf, Arthur: 314–15, 315 n.1
 Deyron, Léon Michel: 112–14, 112 n.1
 Dick, Royer Mylius: 349, 349 n.1
 Digby, Edward Kenelm: 1310, 1310 n.3
 Dill, Sir John
 biographical information: 31 n.5
 aircraft for RAAF: **1527**, **1541–2**, **1583–4**
 Alexander’s letter to Marshall on American
 forces: **1153**, **1155**, **1160**
 Brooke lunches with: 2036
 Chiang Kai-shek, discussions with: 574
 COHQ scope and functions: 1635
 cross-Channel operations planning: 2252–3
 FDR praises: 164
 and ‘Husky’: black radio armistice
 proclamation: **1786–7**; joint government
 of: 641; planning: 177, 538, **562**, **576**;
 Rome marshalling yards bombing: **1786**,
 1794
 JSM Washington: 31, **1022**
 Marshall: **1002**, **1022**, **1156**, **1959–60**
 Mediterranean theatre planning: 129
 Pacific and Far East theatres: Burma
 campaign: 362–3; Douglas proposed for
 South East Asia command appointment:
 1941–2, **1959–60**
 Plough force: **574–5**, **585**, **590**
 ‘Quadrant’ conference: 2259
 shipping import programme (UK) and war
 equipment distribution planning: 770–2,
 798
 at ‘Symbol’: 61, 102–3, 107–8, 116, 118–20
 Tube Alloys: 2255
 Tunisian campaign: 46
 WSC sends good wishes: **1157**
 disarmament: *see* post-war planning
 Disraeli, Benjamin: 59 n.3, 88, 729
 Ditchley Park: 502 n.1, 558, 579, 1229
 Dixon, Pierson John (‘Bob’): 55 n.2
 Dodecanese islands: 2197–8, 2294
 Dodge, Bayard: 1197, 1197 n.1
 Dominion Governments
 Australian demands regarding peace
 conference: 2243
 food supplies and food relief planning: 52,
 53
 Imperial Conference (proposed): 958, 965–6,
 1003–4
 post-war commercial policy: 819
 reaction to WSC’s illness: 577–8
 ‘Symbol’ agreements update: 245–7
 Domville, Sir Barry: 424, 424 n.2
 Dönitz, Karl: 691, 691 n.2, 702, 995–6
 Doolittle, James Harold: 1261, 1261 n.3
 Dorman-Smith, Reginald: 2008, 2008 n.2
 Dorsetshire Churchills: 541–3
 Douglas, Francis Campbell Ross: 1978, 1978 n.1
 Douglas, Joan Leslie Denny: **830**, 830 n.1
 Douglas, Lewis Williams: 694, 694 n.1, 861–2,
 2298
 Douglas, Sholto
 biographical information: 366 n.1
 Air Officer Commanding-in-Chief, Middle
 East: 366, 372, 526
 Allied Supreme Commander-in-Chief, South
 East Asia (proposed): 1646, 1647–8,
 1653, 1654, 1710, 1799–800, 1826–7,
 1856, 1865–6, 1890, 1892, **1941–2**,
 1959–60
 control of airfields in British territory: **1108**
 on RAF importance: 720–1

- Dowding, Hugh Caswall Tremenheere: 872, 872 n.1, **1267**
- Dreyer, Frederic Charles: 74 n.3, 907
- Driberg, Thomas Edward Neil: 697 n.3, 709, 712, 767
- Drummond, James Ralph: 1877, 1877 n.2
- Drummond, Peter: 248 n.3, 366, 526
- Duchess of York* convoy: 1771–2, 1893
- Dugdale, John: 390, 390 n.1, 682, **1037**, 1717–18
- Dukes, Sir Paul Henry: 27, 27 n.6
- Duncan, Sir Andrew
 biographical information: 99 n.2
 amphibious vehicles: **1808**
 discharged service personnel, neurosis and rehabilitation: 1060, 1199
- M and E v. Tinsley Wire Industries: **911–12**, **912 n.1**
 manpower allocations: 1849–50
 Ordnance Board Chairmanship: **680**, **706**
 radio fuses: **99**
 Tank Board organisation: **2047–8**
 tank production figures: **2240**
- Duncan, Patrick: 1519, 1519 n.2
- Dundas, John: 288 n.3, 533
- Dunn, James Clement: 2148–9, 2149 n.1
- Dunn, Philip Gordon: 1014, 1014 n.2, 1095–6, 1144, 1162
- Dutrey, Marius: **1013**, 1013 n.1
- Dykes, Vivian: 102 n.3, 103, 104–5, 267–8
- Eaker, Ira Clarence
 biographical information: 557 n.2
 bombing of French targets by USAF: **892**, **935**, 1046
 Douglas proposed for South East Asia command appointment: 1942, 1959
 USAAF status updates: 2134
- Early, Stephen Tyree: 1110 n.3
- East African colonies: 928
- Eastern Fleet: 84
- Eastern Front map: 2396
- Eastern Task Force, North Africa and Tunisian campaign: 35
- Ebbisham, Lord (George Rowland Blades): **1120**, 1120 n.1
- Edelsten, John Hereward: 1176, 1176 n.1
- Eden, Anthony
 biographical information: 16 n.3
 Algiers, post-‘Trident’ meeting: 1477, 1480, 1486, 1494–5
 American relations of: 455
 Attorney-General Somervell’s proposed US visit: **1845**
 Berlin, bombing of: **153**
 Canada trip: 890, 892, 898
 communications: Arab News Agency in London: **259**; State Department information leaks: **1644**; unauthorised messages to secret organisations in Holland: **993**
 criticised by the Wedgwoods: 82, 122
 death of ‘Munich Mouser’ (cat): 1977
 domestic affairs: call-ups for sixteen-year-olds: 2250; Catering Bill: **421–2**; Conservative Party Conference: 1330; Fitzroy, death of: 555; 1922 Committee meeting: 265; Service Ministries co-operation: 391; ‘Symbol’ updates to Parliament: 169, **226**
 Egypt: *Black Book* revelations: **1111–12**, **1135–6**; Imperial Forces and Eastern Mediterranean operations: **1160–1**; Moyne, appointment for: **1968**; Nahas Pasha: 260 n.1
 European theatre: declaration seeking ‘unconditional surrender’: **179**, **235**; ‘Husky’ planning: **388**, **538**, 855, **1252**, 1499, **1658**; ‘Overlord’ political adviser: **2353**
 Free French Forces: to fight with Eighth Army in Tunisia: **388**, **432**; financial arrangements with: **1602–3**; training in England: **478**
 French Committee of National Liberation: **1809**, **1810**, 1833–4, 1864–5, 1882–4, 1970, 1977, **2040–1**, **2044–5**, **2110–11**, 2150, 2307, 2314
 French North and West Africa: currency exchange rates in: **513**, **545**, **632**; Darlan and Vichy Government: **25–6**; and Flandin: 507–8, **534**, **961**; ‘Force X’ fleet: **237–8**, 251–3, **255–7**, 261–4, **386**, **539**, **568**, **602**, **863**, **949–50**, **1265**, **1289**, **1321**; French interests in post-war North Africa: 50; governance of: 39, **133**, 134, **138–9**; US policy towards France and de Gaulle: **1898**
 de Gaulle: African tour (proposed): **478**, **527–8**, **532**, **539**, 550–1, 556, **572**; Algiers meeting with Giraud: 1502; audience of Mme de Gaulle with the Queen (proposed): **1874**; French Committee of National Liberation: **1594**, **1658**, **1664**, 1702, 1745; joint statement from WSC and FDR on: **175–6**; press bias towards: **1585**; US policy towards: **1893**, **1915**; Vichy Government: 902; WSC recommends British distancing from: **1356–8**, **1359**, 1374, **1381–8**, **1399–400**; WSC’s confidential note on: **1948–9**, **2147**; WSC’s opinion of: 381
 Giraud: French refugees travelling through Spain: **1947**; meeting with de Gaulle:

- Eden, Anthony *cont'd*
133–4, **136–8**, 143, 149–51, **154–5**, 157,
 161–2, **166**, **167–8**, **181**, 183; meeting
 with Monnet: **450**; US armaments
 for the French: **1169**; US assertions
 about: **314**, 323, 344–5, **356**; Vichy
 Government and: 323
- Greece: Dodecanese, claims on: **2294**;
 George II's exile: **450**, **536**, 536 n.1,
1475–6; post-liberation government of:
 2294; SOE operations in: **1043**, **2359**
- Hoare's Foreign Office position: **2197**
- Hull's displeasure with Tixier in Washington
 DC: 979–80
- India: native army, size of: **2235–6**; Viceroy
 of India post (proposed): 1063, 1064,
 1073–4, 1113–14, 1122, 1134, 1187,
 1188, 1243, 1329–30, 1520, 1526–7,
 1543, 1637
- Ireland, exclusion from Food Conference in
 Virginia: **959–60**
- Italy: anti-Fascists in: **432**; armistice terms:
2120, **2148–9**, 2315, 2316 n.1; Badoglio
 Government: 2192, **2199**, **2201–2**,
2204–5, **2214**, **2215–16**, **2228–9**, 2242,
2258–9; bombing of Rome: **2145**;
 communication of terms to Stalin and
 Molotov: **2131**; 'Free Italy' Committee:
2202–4, **2205**; Lord Vansittart's radio
 broadcast: **2270**; Mussolini's abdication
 and internment: 2048; 'open city'
 proposal for Rome: **2258–9**, **2263**;
 ratification of agreement with new
 Italian Government: **2130–1**; surrender
 terms: **2256**, **2270–1**, **2353**
- Jewish refugees: **1530–1**
- Lend-Lease agreements (international bases):
1665–7, **2189–90**
- Middle East: Anglo-French relations in
 Syria and Lebanon: **1880**, **1916–17**;
 British advisers in Ethiopia: **1657**;
 Bullard's shooting of Persians: **1136**;
 Haile Selassie, draft letter to: **601**;
 Mokaddam affair: **1793**, 1793 nn.3–4;
 Saudi Arabian armaments: **1635**; Syrian
 elections: **1732**
- Mountbatten proposed as Supreme
 Commander of South East Asia: **2257**
- Muselier's arrival in UK: **1872**
- Palestine: British Government's policy on:
1127, 1773; British policy on: **600–1**,
 601 n.3; Cabinet Committee on: **1874–**
5; immigration certificates granted
 to veteran Zionists in Axis-controlled
 territory: **1683–4**
- Papen, von: **2249**
 'Parent States' policy: **61**
- Poland: Katyn massacres: **1917**; Polish–Soviet
 relations: **1094**, 1105–6, 1129, **1135**,
 1145, 1172, 1216, **1251**, **1254**, **1255**,
 1257–8, **1315**, **1360**
- Portugal, proposed appointment of Vichy
 Minister to: **1043**
- Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores):
 Allied negotiations with Portuguese
 Government: 1699, **1873**, **1874**, **1970**,
 1977, **2040**, **2063**, 2150, **2188–9**, **2237**,
2295, 2301; communications with
 FDR regarding: **1593**; proposed Allied
 seizure of: **1352–4**, **1391**, **1727**; strategic
 importance of: 801, 825, **825–6**, **842**,
1250–1; WSC on use of codename
 'Lifebelt' for discussions regarding: **1585**
- post-war planning, Australian demands
 regarding Peace Conference: **2243**
 press: *France* newspaper to be controlled
 by Ministry of Information: **1714**;
 Gallup Poll on 'Who's Winning the
 War Anyway?': **2007**; Tass news
 agency propaganda: **948–9**, 948 n.2;
 termination of de Gaulle's *La Marseillaise*
 newspaper: **1725**
- propaganda: German morale in Tunisia:
1594–5; Italy directive: **666–7**, **679–80**,
1727
- 'Quadrant' conference: 2085, **2131–2**, 2278,
 2362–3
- relief parcels to Norway: **419**
- Ribbentrop: **2249**
- Romanian oilfields attack planning: **604**
- Russia: aid convoys to: **78**, **165**, **567**, **591–2**,
 701–4, **783–4**, **799**, **834**, **2235**; aircraft
 for: **916**; British service personnel in
 Murmansk: **2009**; Turkish–Soviet
 relations: **2196**; WSC postpones Moscow
 trip: 1477, 1498
- shackling of Prisoners of War: 2138–9
- shipping imports and war equipment
 distribution planning: 638–9, **693–4**,
770–2, **798–9**, **843–4**, **861–2**
- Spain: aviation spirit supplies for: 820, **822–3**,
862; WSC considers reply to Franco: **77**;
 WSC's meeting with Alba: **958**
- Stalin: Allied delay in establishing Second
 Front: **1624**, 1734, 2178–9; excluded
 from 'Quadrant' conference:
2131–2, 2362–3; limiting sharing
 (with Maisky) of WSC's telegrams
 to Stalin: **1205**; meeting with WSC
 and FDR (proposed): **786**, **799–800**,
842–3, **2229**, **2238**; personal *v.* council-
 directed communications with: **690**;
 postponement of congratulations from
 WSC on capture of Orel: **2213**, **2229**,

- 2236; seeks broader policy role: 2336;
‘Symbol’ official communiqué: **233–4**,
235; WSC proposes conference with:
389
- Swedish military attaché in London: **1879**
- ‘Symbol’ updates: **165–6**, **190–1**
- Tibet and the Chinese: **1358**
- ‘Trident’ updates: **1355–6**, **1436**
- Tube Alloys: 996, 1013
- Tunisia, evacuations from: **388**
- Turkey: Allied use of Turkish air bases: **903**;
Anglo-Turkish military conference:
172–3, 173–4, **189–90**, **211–12**, 222,
224–5, 226–7, **232**, **233**, **243**, 257, 323,
360; British ships promised to: **572–3**,
592, **1764**; British submarines for:
1280; military supplies to: **98–9**, 515,
570, **994–5**, **1244**; neutrality of: 1480,
1485–6, **1586**; Turkish–Soviet relations:
469, **903–4**, **2251**
- U-boat bases in Bay of Biscay: **79**
- Washington DC trip: aid convoys to Russia:
704; Bermuda conference (proposed):
817, **857**; departure for: 473, 475, 620–
2; import programme (UK) and war
equipment distribution planning: 638–9,
693–4, **770–2**, **798–9**, **843–4**, **861–2**;
itinerary: 442; meets with Hull and Navy
staff: **654–5**; meets with Soong: **667–8**;
Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores):
842; post-war planning discussions with
FDR: **648–9**, 656, **668–70**, 831–2,
836–9, 850, **853**, **854**; proposed: 372,
380–1, 393, 411, 415; updates to WSC:
624, **632**, **648–50**, **654–5**, **667–71**, **704**;
WSC congratulates on success of: **880**;
WSC’s advice regarding: 620
- Winterton and Refugee Committee: **1168–9**
and WSC: character of: 508; intervention in
foreign affairs: 1114, 1605, 2336; poor
health of: 2349; post-‘Trident’ plans:
1355
- Yugoslavia: King Peter: **1603**; King Peter’s
marriage: **1871–2**, **1882**, 1884; SOE
operations in: **2088–9**
see also Foreign Office (British)
- Eden, Beatrice: 1074, 1187
- Eden, Robert: 455 n.3
- Eden, Simon Gascoigne: 508 n.1
- Eden, William: 455, 455 n.2
- Edward VIII, King: 65 n.1
see also Windsor, Duke of
- Edwards, Alfred: 1201, 1201 n.1
- Edwards, Ness: 877, 877 n.3
- Egypt
air forces: 1626
Black Book revelations: 1111–12, 1135–6
- Cairo meeting of WSC and Wilson
(proposed): 166, 171, 172–3
- Cairo press conference statement (February):
306–9
- Egyptian crisis: 1166
- ‘Force X’ fleet: 568
- grain and rice supplied to Allies: 586–8,
623–4, 700–1, 923
- Imperial Forces in: 1160–1
- Leeper in: 718, 1089
- WSC’s February ‘War Situation’ speech:
400–4
- Eichelberger, Robert Lawrence: 1054 n.3
- Eighth Army
in *Desert Victory* (film): 617–18
- Eisenhower’s command of: 369
- El Alamein, Battle of: 340
- equipment needs and deployment planning:
45
- ‘Husky’: 1863, 1867
maintenance of: 2340–1
- North African and Tunisian campaign: 37,
42, 54, 116, 121, 218, 317, 449–50, 466,
488, 493, 839, 856, 868, 931, 1032–3,
1053, 1065, 1139, 1524–5, 1533–4
- ‘Pugilist’: 595–6, 734–5, 785
- Punch* cartoon: 1029
- supplied and maintained from Benghazi: 325
in Tripoli: 327, 328–9, 334–5, 339
- WSC praises and thanks: 306–7, 328–9
- Eisenhower, Dwight David
biographical information: 1 n.1
- aircraft and airfield nomenclature: **1900**
- American aircraft lettering: 634
- British press criticisms: 420
- communications: censorship and security
requirements: 709, **1731**, **1742–3**; co-
ordinated US–UK propaganda policy:
2140, 2142–3, 2155–6, 2175, **2262–3**;
US–UK, with Stalin: **689**
- European theatre: ‘Avalanche’ planning:
1940, **1944–5**, 2000, **2075**; Portuguese
Atlantic Islands (Azores): **1940**; post-
‘Husky’ operations strategy: 1406–7,
1412–13, 1468, 1470–2, 1480, 1481–2,
1488, 1501, 1781, 2211–12; ‘Soapsuds’
planning: 1498
- French Committee of National Liberation:
Cournarie appointed High
Commissioner of French West Africa:
1780; FDR’s wish to control: 1552, 1677,
1744–5, 1882–3; formal recognition of:
1817, 1839–40, 1854, 1894, 1990–1; de
Gaulle: 1552, 1630–3, 1639–40, 1661–3,
1674
- French North and West Africa: Giraud
succeeds Darlan as Chief of State:

- Eisenhower, Dwight David *cont'd*
 13–14; Grand Commander of the Legion of Honour from Giraud: 1461–2; prisoners in French West Africa: **1–2**, 1 n.3, **10–11**, **12–13**
- de Gaulle: Algiers visit (proposed): **823**, 898–9, 901–2, 906, **931**; Eisenhower's opinion of: 16; meeting with Giraud: 133–4
- 'Hobgoblin' and 'Corkscrew': 1467, **1572**, **1580**
- 'Husky': black radio armistice proclamation: **1795**, 1840, 1885 n.1, 1914; formal orders regarding: 204–5; joint government of: 640–2, 1401–2, 1565–7, 1658; military planning: 378–9, 388, 407–9, **426–7**, 428, 430, **435**, 445, **465–6**, 492–3, **647**, 844, 1468, 1500; piers for flat beaches: **647**, **653**; propaganda directive for Italy: 666–7; status updates: **1877–8**, 2064; success of: 2285; timing of: 427, **465–6**, 745, 790, 933–4, 937–8, 947, 1313
- Italian campaign: Allies seek 'honourable capitulation': 2061, 2070–1; armistice terms: 2072–3, **2074–5**, 2081, **2083–4**, **2085–6**, **2093–4**, **2096**, 2098–9, 2104–6, 2108–9, 2116, **2117**, 2120, 2154, 2228, 2242; Rome marshalling yards bombing: 1540–1, 1599–1600, 1794, 1800, 1815, 1902, 1919, 2154, 2256; surrender terms: 2256, 2267–8, 2279, 2290, 2358
- North African and Tunisian campaign: King George VI sends message to troops: 830–1, 867, 881; King George VI visits troops: **1572**, **1592**; Knight Grand Cross honour: 1592, 1611; Macmillan's role: **22**; planning: **2**, 4–6, 7–9, 46; prevention of Axis forces escaping Tunisia: 886; status updates: **463**; Supreme Commander of: 371–2, 373, 375, 382–3, 382–3, 403–5, **411**; WSC congratulates on North African victory: **1261**, **1263**; WSC thanks and praises First Army: **1179–80**
- and RSC: letter to *Evening Standard*: 761; meets: 15–16
- Sword of Honour (proposed): 1017
- at 'Symbol': 105, 121, 141, 149, 185–6
- and WSC: February meeting with: **321**, 344–5, 346, 348–9, 353, **370**, **378**; post-'Trident' Algiers meeting: **1355**, **1436**, 1460–1, **1521**; thanks WSC for support: **417–18**, **467**; WSC congratulates on air battle victories: **599**; WSC praises in advance of 'Husky': 1501; WSC praises in speech to US Congress: 1339; WSC sends congratulatory message for Patton: **786**, 834
- El Alamein, Battle of: 35, 307, 325, 328, 400, 1337
- 11th Armoured Division
 M4 Sherman tank training for: 1036
 North Africa campaign: 2, 6
 tanks equipage: 706
 timing of move to North Africa: 422, 463
- Elizabeth, Princess (later Queen Elizabeth II)
 biographical information: 924 n.2
 succession: 1715
- Elizabeth, Queen (later Queen Mother)
 biographical information: 239 n.1
 Counsellor of State status for Princess Elizabeth: **2065**
 invites WSC to lunch: **1644**
 meets Eleanor Roosevelt: 239
 proposed meeting with Mme de Gaulle: 1874
 Regency Act: 2173–4
 thanks WSC for reviewing draft speech: **924**, **924 n.3**, **984**, **984 n.1**
- Elton, Horace: 335, 335 n.1
- Emery, Eleanor Jean: 1221, 1221 nn.1–2
- Enigma intercepts: 643, 644, 1303–5, 1454, 1454 n.2
- Epstein, Jacob: 1070 n.2
- Erdelhun, Rüşti: 883–4, 883 n.5
- Erskine, George: 335, 335 n.4
- Erskine-Hill, Alexander Galloway: 516 n.1, 1599
- escort cruisers: 28, 28 n.2, 541
- Ethiopia: 675, 1657, 2090–1
- European theatre
 anti-U-boat warfare: 1402, 1405, 1433
 combined bomber offensive from the UK: 1367–9
 and defeat of Germany: 1277, 1332–4, 1338–9, 1411
 map of: 2390
 northern Europe, 'Symbol' planning sessions: 146
 post-'Husky' operations strategy: 1469, 1483, 1486–7, 1509, 1905–6
see also Balkan nations; Brooke, Sir Alan
- evacuations
 Belgian and Norwegian children: 12
 of European populations in advance of Second Front establishment: 904
 refugee assistance (Oral Answers): 927–9
 from Tunisia: 388, 448
- Evans, Sidney Harold: 1889, 1889 n.5
- Evatt, Herbert
 biographical information: 500 n.1
 aircraft for RAAF: 1361, **1451**, **1474**, **1503**, **1580**, 1583–4, 1612, **1887–8**, **2340**

- Allied air power requirements in the South and South West Pacific areas: 816, 858
- Australian representative in UK War Cabinet: 500, 509, 946, 946 n.4
- Commonwealth representative for Poland in Moscow: **1288**, **1314**, **1380**
- Imperial Conference (proposed): 1056, **1078**, **1158**
- South East Asia command appointments: **2339–40**
- Spitfire Squadron update: **549**, **549 n.5**
thanks WSC for welcoming letter: **1213**, **1253**
War Cabinet thanks: 1801
WSC thanks for stuffed platypus: **1811**
- Evatt, Mary Alice Sheffer: 1888, 1888 n.1
- Eveleigh, Vyvyan: 1493, 1493 n.2
Evening Standard: 87–9, 605–6
- Evill, Douglas: 366 n.2, **2053**
extraterritoriality: 667–8, 667 n.3
- Fadden, Arthur William: 2245–7, 2245 n.3, 2262, 2281
- Falla, Paul: 289, 289 n.1, 291–2
- Fane, Ethel Anne (Lady Ethel 'Ettie' Desborough): 1615, 1615 nn.2–3
- Far East theatre: *see* Pacific and Far East theatres
- Farinacci, Roberto: 2290, 2290 n.1
- Farouk (King of Egypt): 450 n.3, 1160–1
- Farquhar, Harold L.: 2202, 2202 n.4
- Feathers Club: 469, 469 n.5
- Federation of University Conservative and Unionist Associations conference in London: 796
- Fez, Morocco: 132
- Field Y units: 645, 645 n.1
- 50th Division: 1165–6
- 51st Highland Division
Brooke inspects: 1476–7
Medenine, Battle of: 581
in Tripoli: 334
WSC praises: 400, 1181
- 56th Division: 797, 800
- Fighting French: *see* Free French Forces
- Finland and Anglo-Soviet Treaty (1942): 656–7, 719, 871
- Firebrace, Roy: 27, 27 n.5
- 'Firebrand': 2231, 2231 n.2, 2270
- First Army
casualty reports: 38, 1182–3
Churchill tanks: 769–70
Tunisian campaign: 36–7, 488, 493, 769, 1524
WSC on sea flank defeats: 769
WSC thanks and praises: 1179, 1206
- First Lord of the Admiralty: *see* Alexander, Albert Victor
- First Sea Lord: *see* Pound, Sir Dudley
- 1st US Armored Division: 4, 6, 7, 13, 2064
- Fish, Bert: 1862–3, 1863 n.2
- Fisher, John Arbuthnot: 2015, 2015 n.1
- Fishmongers' Company invitation to WSC: 2132–3
- Fitz-James Stuart, Jacobo María del Pilar Carlos Manuel (Duke of Alba): 933, 933 n.1, 935–6
- Fitzalan, Lord Edmund Bernard: 1902, 1902 n.1, 1950–1
- Fitzroy, Edward Algernon: 461, 461 n.1, 555, 564–5
- Fitzroy, Muriel Douglas-Pennant (Viscountess Darenty): **564–5**
- Flandin, Pierre-Étienne
biographical information: 108 n.3, 496 n.2
French North African Government: 108–11, 112–14, 496, 506–8, 534
memo on position of France: 961
Flare Path (play): 134–5, 134 n.1, 141
- Fleet Air Arm Estimates: 566, 629, 712, 795, 940–1, 1035, 1449, 1602, 1873, 2026
- Fletcher, Reginald Thomas Herbert (Lord Winster): 961, 961 n.1
- Foch, Ferdinand: 15, 15 n.4
- fog dispersal: 953, 2064
- food supplies and relief planning
Allied food blockade policy: 11–12, 1351, 1760
Eden's Washington DC trip: 648–9, 651
harvest report: 2111
India: 452, 604, 2010–11
post-war plans for agricultural system: 728
shipping of civil supplies to the Middle East: 586–8
sugar ration for bee-keeping: 1043–4
at 'Symbol': 106
UK import requirements: 609–10
War Cabinet on: 50–3
WSC on: 374, 395
WSC requests more eggs: 98, 532–3, 749–50
- Foot, Dingle Mackintosh: 1102–3, 1102 n.1
- Foot, Michael Mackintosh: 605 n.1
- Forbes, Alastair Grant: 814, 814 n.1
- 'Force X' fleet
Casey to negotiate with: 249, 265, 286, 318, 495, 540–1
cutting off supplies to: 355–6, 376, 484
desertions from: 770
financial situation: 237–8, 251–5, 415–17, 949–50, 1108, 1124–5, 1159, 1265, 1289, 1321
and Giraud: 237–8, 251–2, 254, 261–4, 329–30, 345, 355–6, 385, 416, 438, 563–4, 602, 616, 949–50, 1287–8
and Godfroy: 384–6, 445, 476, 499, 1137, 1402, 1516

- 'Force X' fleet *cont'd*
 joins Allied efforts: 1476
 Judge Besley's legal opinion on: 255–7
 ordered not to leave the harbour: 430–2
 sailors come ashore from: 440–1
 threat of scuttling: 568
- Foreign Office (British)
 Anglo-Turkish military conference: 258–9,
 268–80, 309–10
 aviation spirit exports for Spain: **820**, 822–3
 British community in Istanbul: **819**
 death of Fred D. J. Thompson: 1198, 1198
 n.4
 death of J. P. Morgan: **662**
 'Force X' fleet: **659**
 Giraud invites de Gaulle to visit: **665**
 Italian surrender terms: **2283–4**, **2310**
 Key sends thanks to WSC: 1494
 Laski's open letter to FDR: **1128**, 1128 n.2
 letter from Key to Sir James Grigg: 1133
 letter from Princess Marthe to Lady Leslie:
 1154, 1221
 note on 'the Jewish Situation': 485–6
 Tunisian campaign and planned European
 operations update to Stalin: **626**
 WSC meets Spellman: **818–19**
 WSC urges Spanish Government to accept
 war refugees: **933**
- Foreign Secretary: *see* Eden, Anthony
- Foreign Service reform: 713
- Forrest, Nathan Bedford: 1433, 1433–4 n.1–2
- Forrestal, James V.: 655, 655 n.1
- Fort de Douamont* (gunship): 1385–6
- 46th British Infantry Division: 2, 6, 820–1
- Foster, William Foster MacNeece: 1057 n.3
- '4-Power Plan': 360, 360 n.2
- Four Years' Plan
 agriculture: 728
 described: 726–7
 development plans and post-war employment:
 731–3
 discussed in House of Commons: 796
 education: 729–30
 financial system and taxes: 731–2
 national birth rate: 728–9
 Primrose League's support of: 1120
 public health: 728
 reconstruction and building industry: 726–7,
 730
 text of: 726–31
 unemployment insurance and Beveridge Plan:
 727
- Fourth Hussars: 304–5, 319
- France
 Allied operations in south: 2299–300, 2322–3
France newspaper to be controlled by Ministry
 of Information: 1714
- Navy: 1797
- Vichy Government: Flandin: 496; 'Force X'
 fleet: 237–8, 251–7; de Gaulle: 136–7,
 556, 902; Giraud: 323; Pétain and
 French North African Government:
 108–11; RSC's letter to *Evening Standard*:
 605–6
see also Free French Forces; French Committee
 of National Liberation; French North
 and West Africa
- Franco Bahamonde, Francisco: 77 n.2
- François-Poncet, André: 506 n.1
- Frankfurter, Felix: 685–6, 685 n.2
- Franklyn, Harold Edmund: 1735, 1735 n.1
- Fraser, Peter
 biographical information: 347 n.1
 command appointments: **371–2**
 Corvette ships for New Zealand: **1789**,
1830–1
Desert Victory (film): **617**
 Freyberg: 1024
 Imperial Conference (proposed): **1003–4**,
1014–15, **1031**, **1081**
 New Zealand Division: 'Husky'
 commencement of operations:
1861–2; 'Husky' follow-up operations:
1111, **1150–1**, **1155**, **1181–2**,
1378–9, **1439**; 'Husky' planning:
 940, **987–8**, **1031**, **1038–9**, **1040–1**,
 1046–7, **1053**; proposed withdrawal
 from Mediterranean theatre: **319–20**;
 Tunisian campaign: **858**, **882**; WSC
 reviews and praises: **347**, **371**,
1284
 North African victories: **1245**, **1284**
 Pacific theatre focus for future military
 operations: **1150–1**
 'Symbol' agreements update from WSC:
 245–7
- Fraser, Sir William Jocelyn Ian: 812, 812 n.1,
 1008–9, 1598
- Fredendall, Lloyd Ralston: 525, 525 n.1
- Free French Forces
 British financial arrangements with: 1586–7,
 1602–3, 1648
 'Force X' fleet: 330
 and de Gaulle: 136, 143, 151, 154–5, 162,
 168, 1384, 1385
 training in England: 478
 Tunisian campaign: 388, 432, 652–3
- Freedom of the City of London for WSC: 773,
 1033, 1120
- Freeman, Willfred Rhodes: 1680–1, 1680 n.5
- French Army
 Allied re-arming of: 1372
 control of in North Africa: 1661–3
 Tunisian campaign: 7–9

- French Committee of National Liberation and Allied post-war planning: 1575
 British financial aid: 1650, 1658, 1668, 1678, 1697, 1810–11
 FDR intervenes with: 1677–8, 1700, 1702
 formal recognition of: 1564, 1698, 1699, 1744–5, 1809, 1810, 1816–17, 1830, 1833–4, 1836–7, 1839–40, 1854, 1882–4, 1894, 1896–7, 1902, 1909–10, 1943–4, 1970, 1987–9, 2001–3, 2021, 2033, 2040–1, 2044–5, 2057, 2103, 2110–11, 2150, 2151–3, 2167–8, 2217, 2240, 2243, 2255–6, 2307, 2314, 2339, 2343, 2354, 2357–8
 formation: 1509–10, 1512, 1516–17, 1537
 internal control of: 1542, 1583, 1587, 1594, 1630–1, 1700, 1702, 1712–13, 1721–2
 and liberation of occupied France: 1384–5
 Michelier: 1780, 1796–7
 and military reorganisation in North Africa: 1551–2, 1569, 1579, 1583
 Russian recognition of: 1664, 1698–9, 1711, 1720–1, 1738
 French Empire and post-war planning: 837–8
 French North and West Africa
 Allied command and French interests: 20
 American representation in West Africa: 1888–9
 and Atlantic Charter: 356
 Boisboissel appointed Commander-in-Chief, French West Africa: 1713–14, 1780
 British proposal for governance of: 138–9
 Cournarie appointed High Commissioner of French West Africa: 1780
 currency exchange rates in: 513, 545, 632
 de Gaulle's African tour (proposed): 556
 governance of: 39, 108–11, 401–3
 Jewish refugees in: 1842–3
 post-war Moroccan Government: 1362
 post-war US territorial planning: 838
see also French Committee of National Liberation
 French Resistance
 d'Astier brothers: 124–5
 Cambon on union of: 1382–3
 funds for: 1810–11
 Frewen, Oswald: 363, 363 n.3
 Freyberg, Bernard
 biographical information: 337 n.1
 New Zealand Division and 'Husky' follow-up operations: 1065
 'Pugilist' status updates: 826–7
 thanks WSC and sends good wishes: **1240**
 in Tripoli: 337, 342, 347
 WSC suggests promotion for: 1023–4, 1102
 WSC thanks and praises: **389**, 882
 Froger, Amédée: 111 n.3
 'Fungus': 1365, 1365 n.4
 Furze, Sir Ralph: 479, 479 n.1
 Gairdner, Charles Henry: 641, 641 n.2, 985
 Gale, Humfrey: 72–3, 73 n.2, 627, 1462
 Gale, Richard Nelson: 350, 350 n.5, 711
 Gallacher, William: 768, 768 n.1, 864–5, 983, 1474
 Galloway, Alexander: 19 n.5
 Gambará, Gastone: 1927, 1927 n.1
 Gandhi, Mohandas K.
 biographical information: 429 n.2
 detention and fasting: 368, 383, 429, 441, 473, 476–7, 483, 485, 487, 489–90, 494–5, 498, 502–3, 509–10, 523–4, 540
 letter seeking to oust Britain from India: 1293, 1390
 Garibaldi, Giuseppe: 2367, 2367 n.1
 Garner, Joseph John Saville: 577–8, 577 n.4
 Garnons-Williams, Gerald Aylmer: 267, 267 n.5
 Garrod, Alfred Guy: 526, 526 n.4
 Garvin, James: 48–9, 48 n.1, 80–1
 Gascoigne, Alvary Douglas Frederick: 2202, 2202 n.3
 Gascoyne-Cecil, Mary Alice (Duchess of Devonshire): 458 n.3, 1324, 1324 n.2, 1398
 Gascoyne-Cecil, Robert Arthur James: *see* Cranborne, Lord (Robert Gascoyne-Cecil, 'Bobbety')
 Gaulle, Charles de
 biographical information: 10 n.3
 British agreements with: 1386–8, 1516
 'Force X' fleet: 237–8
 French North and West Africa: African tour (proposed): 478, 492, 495, 527–8, 532, 535, 539, 550–1, 555–6, 572, 620; currency exchange rates in: 545; Free French Forces: 136, 143, 151, 154–5, 162, 1385; governance of: 39, 124–5, 138–9, 384, 414, 471–3, 1330, 1350; prisoners in French West Africa: 10–11
 and Giraud: Algiers meeting: 665, 684, 823, 898–9, 901–2, 906, 931, 1151–2, 1330, 1350, 1382–3, 1466, 1478, 1496, 1502; criticises Giraud and Vichy Government: 323; 'Symbol' (Casablanca Conference): 105, 133–4, 136–8, 143, 149–51, 154–5, 157, 161–2, 167–8, 169, 175–6, 181, 182–5, 190, 206, 207–8, 218–19
 Hoover's report on: 1356–7
La Marseillaise newspaper: 1725
 Leger's lack of support for: 1359
 opinions of in France: 1381–3
 Philip's pro-de Gaulle speech: 705–6
 press bias towards: 1383–6, 1585, 1587, 1895–6
 Syrian elections: 1732

- Gaull, Charles de *cont'd*
 US policy towards: 1894–8, 1901–2, 1915–16
 WSC discusses with FDR: 20, 28, 29, 348, 1605–6, 1631–3, 1639–40, 1641
 WSC recommends British distancing from: 1346, 1356–8, 1359, 1374, 1381–8, 1395, 1399–400
 WSC's confidential note on: 1948–9, 1994–5, 2147
 WSC's opinion of: 183–4, 185, 187, 381, 556, 1346, 1894–8
see also French Committee of National Liberation
- General Lion: *see* George VI, King
- Geoffrey-Lloyd, Geoffrey William: 950, 950 n.3, 953, **1013–14**, **1013 n.4**, 1095–6, **2064**, **2121**
- George, Robert: 258, 258 n.3
- George II, King (of Greece)
 biographical information: 450 n.2
 at Chequers: 626
 exile of: 450, 536, 639, 1475–6
 post-liberation Government of Greece: **2293–4**, 2294, **2320**, 2355, **2367**
- George V, King: 64 n.3
- George VI, King
 biographical information: 65 n.2
 decorations for North African forces: 1446, 1844
 Eden and Viceroy of India post: 1134, **1162**, 1188
 French North Africa and 'Husky' planning: **491**, **492–4**
 'Husky' status updates: 1877
 Lascelles appointed Private Secretary to: **1917–18**
 message to Eisenhower and his troops: 830–1, 834, 867
 North African victories: **1285**
 Order of St Patrick: 1968–9, 2025
 Ploesti oil-fields bombing: 2157, 2250
 'Quadrant' conference updates: **2237–8**, **2330**
 Recency Act: **2173–4**
 Short Snorters: 1739, 1756, 1837–8, 1838 n.1
 Sicilian invasion and conquest: **2191**, 2285, **2289**
 visits North African troops: 1528–9, 1572, **1583**, 1592, **1622**, **1630**, **1649**, **1657**
Washington Post article on wartime activities of: 2159
 Wavell proposed as Viceroy of India: **1583**, **1619**, 1635–6, **1657**
 weekly lunches with WSC: 1729, **1918**, **1918 n.6**
 WSC forwards letter from FDR: **238–9**
 WSC thanks for letter: **2358–9**
 WSC's Washington DC trip: **1162**
- Georges, Alphonse
 biographical information: 234 n.3
 in Algiers: 1476, 1478, 1502
 evacuation from France: 234–5, 1462
 French Committee of National Liberation: 1516, 1605, 2240
 Giraud's liaison to the PM: 1095
 WSC asks for news of: 616, 625
- Gerbrandy, Pieter: **593**, 593 n.1, 993, 2170
- Germany
 Air Force: 504
 Allied 'Germany First' military policy: 118 n.2, 152, 186, 191, 230–1, 397–8, 858–9
 Allied plans to attack Hamburg: 2022–3
 Anglo-Turkish military conference: 268–9, 273–4, 276–7, 322–3
 Axis radio broadcasts: 1701
 and Badoglio Government: 2215
 German army: and Allied campaign in Italy: 2347–8; Balkan presence: 2312; comb-out of industry for military manpower: 1132; and Italian surrender terms: 2265–9, 2292–3; Medenine, Battle of: 580–2; North Africa and Tunisian campaign: 34–5, 560; and post-'Husky' operations strategy: 1489–91; von Ribbentrop and von Papen: 2249; Russian Front: 560, 1651–2, 2364; strength estimates: 537, 560, 614, 1614; troops in Yugoslavia: 1366
 German High Command: Enigma intercepts of Mediterranean theatre planning: 1303–5; intercepted telephone call between WSC and FDR: 2082–3; and 'Mincemeat' diversionary cover plan: 995–6, 1303–5, 1303 n.2
 long-range V2 rocket development: 999–1001, 1634, 1714, **1714**, 1728–9, 1735, 1736, 2047, 2119, 2141
 map of: 2395
 Mussolini's abdication and internment: 2076–8, 2079–80
 naval fleet at Narvik: 691, 702
 Nazi control of European industry and finance (Oral Answers): 1768–9
 post-war planning: Eden discusses with FDR: 669–70, 838; WSC on: 276
 propaganda: 265
 repatriation of Soviet officers: 889
 reports of mass executions by: 2129
 Stalin to WSC on need to expedite all operations: 447–8
 threat of gas attacks by: 1039, 1045, 1048–50, 1068, 2187
see also U-boats

- Gibson, Eve Moore: 2032, 2032 n.2, 2181 n.1
 Gibson, Guy Penrose: 1474, 1474 n.1, 2032, 2181, 2181 n.1, 2191–2
 Giffard, George James: 249–50, 249 n.8, 544, 2193, 2198–9
 Gilbert, Felix: 1348, 1348 n.5
 Giraud, Henri-Honoré
 biographical information: 8 n.2
 d'Astier: 124–5
 British aircraft for: 234
 death of Welvert: **963, 1015–16**
 desertion of sailors from *Fort de Douamont*: 1385–6
 French North and West Africa: command of French Army in: 176, 404, **1280**, 1640, 1662, 1674, 1698, 1988; 'Force X' fleet: 237–8, 251–2, 253–4, 261–2, 263–4, 329–30, 345, 355–6, 385, 416, 438, 563–4, 602, **616**, 949–50, 1287–8; French Committee of National Liberation: 1550, 1583, 1605–6, 2240, 2357–8; French Government in Algeria: 39; governance of: 384, 471–3, 474, 492, 1330, 1350; US proposes Giraud as sole authority in: 344–5, 350, 356, 362, 373
 de Gaulle: African tour (proposed): 550, 556; Algiers meeting: 665, 684, 1330, 1462, 1466, 1478, 1496, 1502; Algiers meeting (proposed): 665, 684, 823, 898–9, 901–2, 906, 931, 1151–2, 1330, 1350, 1382–3; 'Symbol' (Casablanca Conference): 105, 116, 133–4, 136–8, 143, 149–51, 154–5, 157, 167–8, 175–6, 181, 182–5, 190, 206, 207–8, 218–19
 Georges: 1021, 1059
 meeting with Monnet: 450
 Tunisian campaign: 8, 10, **1280, 1320**
 US armaments for the French: 1169
 Washington DC visit: 1711, 1712, 1713, 1741, 1834, 2002
 Gladstone, William Ewart: 1997, 1997 n.2
 Glasse, Hannah: 1825 n.2, 1825
 Glassford, William Alexander: 4 n.3, 10, 92
 Glubb, John Bagot: 455–6, 456 n.1, 478, 1224
 Glyn, Sir Ralph George Campbell: 878, 878 n.2
 Godfroy, René-Emile: 237 n.1
 see also 'Force X' fleet
 Godwin, Earl Thomas J.: 1429, 1429 n.1, 1433–4
 Godwin-Austen, Alfred Reade: 1707, 1707 n.2
 Goebbels, Joseph
 biographical information: 15 n.5
 Katyn massacres and Polish–Soviet relations: 1114, 1121, 1138
 'Symbol' official communiqué: 240
 WSC on: 1752
 see also propaganda
 Goetze, James Henry: 1154 n.2
 Good, Alan: 1037, 1037 n.4
 Göring, Herman Wilhelm: 918–19, 918 n.3, 2034
 Gower, Erskine: *see* Sutherland, Lady Millicent
 Gowrie, Lord (Alexander Hore-Ruthven)
 biographical information: 622 n.1
 Governor-General of Australia: 1523–4
 posting of Wilkinson to Gowrie's staff: **1123, 1180, 1262**
 WSC to visit with Dewing: **1548**
 Gowrie, Zara Eileen Pollok: 1523–4, 1523 n.1
 Grahame-Greene, Sir William: 1399, 1399 n.3
 Grandi, Dino: 2034, 2034 n.2
 Grant, Ulysses S.: 206 n.1, 209, 214, 216
 Granville, Edgar Louis
 biographical information: 425 n.3
 anti-U-boat warfare: 671
 Beveridge Report: 697
 Business of the House for upcoming Sitting Days: 795
 colonial policy: 682
 Foreign Service reform: 713
 post-war aircraft manufacture: 917
 reaction to WSC's 'War Situation' speech: 425
 Grasett, Arthur Edward: 1975, 1975 n.5
 Graves, Robert von Ranke: **662–3**, 662 n.4
 Gray, David: 2255
 Great Britain map: 2394
 Great Snoring villagers' support for WSC: 412–13
 Greece
 Casey on Greek Government: 717–18
 Dodecanese: 2197–8, 2294
 guerilla leaders in: 2341, 2341 n.4
 internal Greek armed forces revolt: 718
 post-liberation Government of: 2293–4, 2294, 2308–9, 2320, 2355, 2367
 referred to by WSC in Cyprus speech: 305
 see also George II, King (of Greece)
 Greenwell, Thomas George: **1457**, 1457 n.1
 Greenwood, Arthur
 biographical information: 457 n.3
 Beveridge Report: 457, 470, 481
 Business of the House for upcoming Sitting Days: 792
 Giraud's speech: 683
 Opposition Front Bench: 1599
 Tunisian campaign: 778, 850, 926
 War Situation (June): 1538–9
 Gregory, Theodore Emanuel Gugenheim: 744, 744 n.1
 Grenfell, Alexandra Imogen 'Mog': 1615, 1615 n.4
 Grenfell, William Henry: *see* Desborough, Lord (William)

- Gretton, John: **1605**, 1605 n.1
 Griffiths, George Arthur: 1011, 1011 n.2
 Griffiths, James: 878–9 n.4
 old age pensions: 878–9
 Grigg, Sir Edward: **753–4**, 753 n.2, 1909
 Grigg, Sir James
 biographical information: 27 n.1
 ammunition stocks: **958–9**, **1723**
 Army Bureau of Current Affairs poster:
 1024, **1161**
 Army Council Instructions regarding Tartan
 Flashes: **2046**
 Army Estimates discussion: 517
 army psychiatrists and morale: **635–6**
 Auchinleck and Persia/Iraq Command: **320**,
 544
 Balliol College, Oxford used for weekend
 courses: **1112**
 Biscari massacre: **2177**, 2177 n.2
 Bomber Command balance sheet: **961–2**
 Brigade of Guards reinforcements: **1872**,
 1992
 building programme and manpower
 allocations: 1852
 cavalry regiments: **2230**
 Cazalet's opinion of: 941
 command appointments, India and East Asia:
 1726
 communications with General Alexander:
 845
 crude rubber requirements: **1168**, **1809–10**
 detention camps enquiry: **1876**
 Dunn, leave for: **1144**
 11th Armoured Division's move to North
 Africa, timing of: **422**
 emblems for Middle East service personnel:
 79
 filling of army officer positions: **569**
 1st Armoured Division guarding prisoners of
 war: **1930**
 gun laying radar Mark III: **2046**
 Home Guard: manpower allocations: **1875**;
 recognition: **904**, **953–4**
 honours: decorations for North African forces:
 802–3; for officers: **1968–9**
 'Husky' planning: **1095**
 Indian Guards regiment: **1113**
 infantry battalion strength increases: 1266, **1321**
 Lovat Scouts: attached to 52nd Division:
 1253; conversion into Commandos
 (proposed): **419**, **636**
 manpower allocations: 1851, 1923
 Marlborough's appointment as liaison to US
 Army: **829**, **1082**
 Middle East equipment stock assessment: **47**
 military call-up of Ministry of Information
 staff: **1448–9**
 military funeral expenses: **546–7**
 military service releases: **1968**
 PIAT gun: naming of: **959**; training: **80**
 Pritt's complaints about glider pilot training:
 600
 Pritt's pro-Soviet stance: **27**
 reduction of monthly drilling and sentry duty
 hours: **572**
 regimental designations: **637**
 Rennell appointed Chief Civil Affairs Officer,
 Middle East: **1321**
 requested recall of Dunn from Middle East:
 1095–6
 RSC's letter on Vichy Government: **627**, 651,
 661–2, 707–11, **750–2**, 1170
 rubber shortage and motor transport
 restrictions: **772**
 Russian army victories: 393
 Service Ministries co-operation: 391
 shipping: General Service Reserve: **746**; of
 War Office vehicles: **31**, **1450**
 smoke screens (bomb defence): **583**
 troop levels in North Africa and Tunisia:
 36–7, **660**
 weapons and munitions production rates and
 allocations: **570–1**
 WSC requests to review infantry battalion:
 949
 WSC suggests promotion of Freyberg:
 1023–4
 Grol, Milan: 2048–9, 2048 n.7
 Gromyko, Andrei Andreyevich: 2344, 2344 n.1
 Grosvenor, Hugh Richard Arthur: *see*
 Westminster, Duke of
 Grosvenor, Lady Ursula Mary Olivia (Mrs
 Stephen Vernon): 557 n.4
 Grove, Ivor Reginald: 105, 105 n.1
 Guariglia, Raffaele: 2103, 2103 n.1, 2187, 2269
 Gubbins, Nathaniel: 351, 351 n.3
 Guedalla, Philip: **1514**, 1514 n.1, 1814, 2031
 Guest, Amy Phipps: **676–7**, 676 n.5, **677–8**
 Guingand, Francis de: 332, 332–3 n.5
 Guinness, Walter Edward: *see* Moyne, Baron
 (Walter)
 Gusev, Fedor Tarasovich: 2099, 2099 n.1
 H2S radar system: 1101, 1101 n.2, 1204, 1613,
 1797–8
 'Habbakuk' project
 Canadian assistance with: 734, 740, 787,
 2346
 Mountbatten's indoor shooting demonstration
 regarding: 2287
 planning: 1034, 1235, 1965–6, 2223
 Hacking, Douglas Hewitt: 423–4, 423 n.4, 756,
 793, 795, 893
 Haden-Guest, Leslie: 674, 674 n.1

- Haggard, Godfrey Digby Napier: 1268, 1268 n.3, 1393
- Haig, Douglas: 194 n.1
- Halban, Hans Heinrich von: 521, 521 n.2
- Halifax, Lady: 656, 656 n.1
- Halifax, Lord
 biographical information: 30 n.2
 Allied presence in Eire: **1841**
 'Anakim' planning: **945, 971**
 Anglo-American Combined Staff plan: **1444–5**
 Beaverbrook: criticised by: 81; US Embassy position in Washington: 1063, 1329–30
 Beveridge Report: 87
 Bowes-Lyon appointed special envoy to Moscow: **1110**
 British War Relief Society gift: **83**
 Casey in Washington DC: **1092**
 Combined Food Board: **1392**
 Eden's Washington DC trip: **442**, 621, 624, 649, 654–6, 836, **868, 882**
 Embassy luncheon talk: **1904**
 FDR's re-election prospects: **1623–4**
 food blockade policy: **1351**
 French North and West Africa: French interests in post-war North Africa: 50; Jewish refugees in: 1843; post-war Moroccan Government: **1362**; US policy towards de Gaulle: 1893, 1915, **1915–16**; US requests commendation of Giraud's speech: **664–5**; US stance on French interests in post-war North Africa: **386**; WSC's opinion of de Gaulle: 1346
 Harvey's opinion of: 656, 686, 1910
 House of Commons and conversations with WSC: 941
 Hull's displeasure with Tixier in Washington DC: **979–80**
 'Husky': planning: **945, 1401–2, 1584**; propaganda directive for Italy before and after Operation 'Husky': 666–7
 import programme (UK) and US obligations: **882, 945, 1016**
 India: Gandhi's detention and fasting: **485, 489–90**; Viceroy of India post: 1329–30
 Ireland ports, use of: **1642–3**
 JSM Washington: **30–1, 1105**
 Lend-Lease agreements (international bases): **1665–7**, 2189–90
 Little: **1452**
 Llewellyn's Common Citizenship comments: **1609, 1622–3**
 McNair's injuries: **1122–3**
 Marshall's departure for the Pacific: **1123**
 New Zealand Division: 1318–19
 Pacific operations against the Japanese: **379–80**
 Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): 2189
 post-war planning: **1574–5**
 'Quadrant' conference: **2176**
 Robert: **461–2**
 Sikorski borrows British aircraft: **43, 54**
 son Richard's injuries: **191–2**
 Stalin: **1528, 1840**
 'Trident' conference: *New York Herald* report on: **1392**; planning: **1196, 1246**; WSC at: 1345–6
 Tube Alloys: 996, 1013
 US Chamber of Commerce banquet: **1090–2, 1118–19**
 US service representatives in Russia: **1066**
 WSC: on 'catching your hare': **1825**; suggestion that Portal withhold information from: **1052, 1057**
 Hamblin, Grace Ellen: 2327, 2327 n.1
 Hammersley, Samuel Schofield: 927, 927 n.2
 Hammond, Chester: 1269–70, 1270 n.1
 Hampden aircraft: 567, 567 n.2, 634
 'Handcuff': 903 n.1
 Hansel Heinrich XVII (Prince of Pless): 748, 748 n.2, 828, 846, 1103–4
 Harding, John: 335–6, 335–6 n.5
 Hardinge, Sir Alexander Henry Louis
 biographical information: 638 n.1
 Duchess of Kent's income after Prince George's death: 637–8
 Eden's proposed appointment as Viceroy of India: 1113, 1187
 resigns as King George VI's Private Secretary: 1917
 WSC requests message from King George VI to Eisenhower and his troops: **830–1**, 834
 Hardy, Thomas: 1456, 1456 n.1
 Harker, Gordon: 1376–7, 1377 n.1
 Harlech, Lord: 805, 805 n.1, 1901
 Harmsworth, Esmond Cecil (Viscount Rothermere): 1324, 1324 n.4
 Harriman, Averell
 biographical information: 16 n.4
 aid convoys to Russia: 535, 633
 American tanks and British tank programme: **2041, 2124–5**
 at Chequers: 832
 daylight bombing and need for cross-Channel offensive: 1084–5
 delivery of Russian aircraft to Persia: **997**
 in Marrakech with WSC and FDR: 210–11
 meeting of de Gaulle and Giraud: 182–3
 meeting with Stalin: 1737
 opinion of Beaverbrook: 1227
 Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): 1741

- Harriman, Averell *cont'd*
 post-war political career options: 1228
 at 'Quadrant': 2305–6
 shipping losses and import programme:
 2298–9
 on Stalin: 439, 1726, 2335–6
 at 'Symbol': 32, 100–1, 115, 209–10, 241
 WSC's notions of US–UK fraternal relations:
 2251
see also 'Trident' conference
- Harriman, Kathleen Lanier: 714, 714 n.2
- Harris, Sir Arthur: 18 n.3, **451–2**, 1602
- Harris, Percy Alfred
 biographical information: 125 n.5
 Beveridge Report discussions: 481
 Canadian support for WSC: **1982**, 1982 n.2
 colonial policy: 682
 Tunisian campaign: 851
- Harrison, Nancy Churchill: 542–3, 542 n.1
- Hartley, Alan Fleming: 1354, 1354 n.1
- Harvey, Oliver
 biographical information: 62 n.1
 Anglo-American Treaty of Mutual Assurance
 (proposed): 686
 Anglo-French relations: 1884–5
 Anglo-Soviet relations: 2099
 Anglo-Turkish military conference: 229–30,
 240, 250, 251, 257, 322–3
 Beaverbrook to visit Washington DC: 971
 command appointments: 393, 487–8
 with Eden in Washington DC: 372–3, 393,
 434–5, 620–2, 651, 738, 774, 811,
 831–2, 849–50
 Eden's proposed appointment as Viceroy
 of India: 1113–14, 1187, 1188, 1269,
 1329–30, 1507, 1520, 1526
 food conference in Hot Springs: 1507
 French Committee of National Liberation:
 1605–6, 1674, 1702, 1721, 1744–5,
 1798, 1833–4, 1909–10, 2033, 2103
 French North and West Africa governance
 proposals: 62, 294–5, 474, 495, 506–7
 de Gaulle: African tour (proposed): 535,
 555–6, 579; meeting with Giraud
 (Algiers): 1445, 1506–7; meeting with
 Giraud (Casablanca): 157, 205, 250–1;
 WSC recommends British distancing
 from: 1374, 1395
 Hopkins, impressions of: 850
 'Husky' status updates: 1910
 India: Eden's proposed appointment as
 Viceroy of India: 1063, 1073–4;
 Gandhi's detention and fasting: 473–4,
 487
 Italian armistice terms: 2099
 Jewish refugees and White Paper on Palestine:
 1063–4
 meets FDR: 849–50
 meets Herbert Hoover: 738
 opinion of Halifax: 656, 686, 1910
 opinion of WSC: 507
 Polish–Soviet relations: 1114, 1189
 Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): 1374–5
 'Quadrant' conference: 1925, 1976
 Rome marshalling yards bombing: 1798
 Russian army victories: 393
 shipping losses and import programme: 685
 Stalin: reaction to postponement of Second
 Front: 1721; tone of messages to WSC
 and FDR: 2360
 Turkish–Soviet relations: 457
 US assertions about Giraud: 323, 373
 WSC's health: 487–8, 1506
 WSC's opinion of de Gaulle: 381
- Harvie-Watt, George
 biographical information: 169 n.2
 Astor's anti-American remarks: **1197**
 Beveridge Report: 470, **479–80**
 colonial policy: **1931–2**
 Conservative and Unionist Committee
 meetings: **1459–60**, **1598–9**, 1599 n.4,
1717–18
 Guildhall speech reactions: **1782**
 'Liberal Idea' speech, reactions: 1999 n.1
 1922 Committee meeting: **265**
 Pensions Bill: **1597–9**
 post-war planning, German industry: 1932–3
 public reaction to WSC's speech to US
 Congress: 1377
 Socialist Party meeting: **1597**
 trade unionists meeting: **1597**
 update to Parliament on 'Symbol': **169–71**
 Wavell appointed Viceroy of India: **1717**
 wishes WSC well at 'Trident': **1306–7**
 women in National Service: 2198
 WSC's opinion of: 421
see also House of Commons
- Harwood, Henry
 biographical information: 237 n.2
 command appointments: 523
 'Force X' fleet: 237, 251, 385, 431, 440, 441,
 1125
- Hawkey, Alfred James: 1397, 1397 n.3, **1877**
- Hawkey, Vera Kathleen Price: 1397, 1397 n.3
- Hay, Robert: 441, 441 n.3
- Hayes, Carlton Joseph Huntley: 1862–3, 1863
 n.1
- Helfrich, Conrad Emile Lambert: 2170–1, 2170
 n.2
- helicopter prototype: 1636, 1673–4, 1707–8,
 1833
- Helleu, Jean: 1755–6, 1755 n.3, 1789
- Helm, Sir Alexander: 240, 240 n.1, 258
- Helmore, William: 517 n.4

- Henderson, Arthur: 1097, 1097 n.3
 Henderson, David: 720, 720 n.2
 Henley, Juliet Olive: 1784, 1784 n.1
 Henriques, Robert Quixano: 69 n.3
 Herbert, Alan Patrick: **1029**, 1029 n.3
 Herbert, Sir Dennis: 170–1, 170 n.6
 Herbert, Sir John Arthur: 545, 545 n.2
 Herbert, Reginald: *see* Pembroke, Lord (Reginald Herbert)
 Herring, Edmund Francis: 789, 789 n.2
 Herriot, Édouard: 1128, 1128 n.4, **1132–3**
 Hewitt, Henry Kent: 1940, 1940 n.3
 Hicks, Ernest George: 482 n.1
 High Commissioner for Australia in London: *see* Bruce, Stanley Melbourne
 Hill, Kathleen
 biographical information: 469 n.2
 allocation of proceeds from sale of WSC's gramophone records: 469–70
 Benn's lament: **1858–9**, 1858 n.2
 bronze bust of WSC: 1201
 secretarial duties for WSC: 454 n.1
 Washington Post article on wartime activities of the King and Queen: 2159
 WSC in *Moscow Dateline* chapter: 1733, 1762, 1783, **1813**, **1813 n.2**, 1822–3
 Hillgarth, Alan Hugh: 1860, 1860 n.1, **2091–2**, 2197
 Hinchbrooke, Viscount (Alexander Victor Montagu): 515, 515 n.1, 629–30, 712, **1596**
 Hinsley, Arthur: 685, 685 n.1, 818, 818 n.3
 Hirohito: 1497, 1497 n.1
 historical UK sites and buildings: 753–4
 Hitler, Adolf
 Badoglio Government: 2199, 2214
 bombing of London and Berlin: 157
 French North Africa: 109
 German staff updates on Sicily: 1348–50
 Katyn massacres and Polish–Soviet relations: 1067, 1138
 'Mincemeat' diversionary cover plan: 995–6
 Mussolini's abdication and Italian armistice terms: 2055, 2058–9, 2079–80, 2122–3, 2126–7, 2193
 Sikorski's Government: 999
 Smuts on importance of defeating: **1937**
 'Symbol' planning sessions: 152
 threat of gas attacks: 1039
 Tunisian campaign: 918–19, 1534, 1652
 and US–Soviet relations: 1812–13
 Vichy Government: 113
 WSC on impossibility of negotiating with: 213–14
 WSC on obstinacy of: 1338
 WSC predicts defeat of: 218, 1340, 1428, 1752, 2366
 WSC's March 'Postwar Planning' speech: 723, 724, 727
 Hoare, Lady (Maud): 1268–9, 1268 n.1, 1822
 Hoare, Sir Samuel
 biographical information: 322 n.1
 Ambassador to Spain duties: 2091–2, 2197
 aviation spirit exports for Spain: 822–3
 Beaverbrook on WSC: 322
 considered for Viceroy of India post: 1563–4
 Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): 2050
 'Hobgoblin' and 'Corkscrew' planning: 1467–8
 Hodge, Alan: 1762, 1762 n.2, 1783
 Hogg, Quintin: 470, 470 n.2, 515, 629–30, 2198
 Hollis, Leslie
 biographical information: 125 n.3
 daily news wires: 125–6
 'Husky': timing of: **1101**
 'Quadrant' conference updates: 2332–3
 'Window' radar counter-measure: 1681–2
 WSC proposes Military CB for: 547
 WSC requests account of locations of H2S apparatus: **960**
 WSC requests more rapid and detailed updates: **153**
 Holmes, Noel Galway: 1211, 1211 n.1
 Holmes, William George: 1732, 1732 n.1, 1755–6
 Home Battle Fleet
 aid convoys to Russia: 692, 702, 738–9, 784
 Tovey: 1220
 Home Forces Commander-in-Chief
 appointment: 1735
 Home Guard
 manpower: 2008–9
 reductions: 18
 recognition celebration: 904, 953–4, 970–1
 reduction of monthly drilling and sentry duty hours: 572
 uniforms: 2024, 2130, 2157
 Home Secretary: *see* Morrison, Herbert
 homesickness, Colville's memorandum on RAF in South Africa: 805
 Hoover, Herbert: 738, 738 n.1
 Hoover, John Edgar: 1356–7, 1356 n.2
 Hope, Victor: *see* Linlithgow, Lord (Victor Alexander John Hope)
 Hopkins, Harry
 biographical information: 21 n.3
 aid convoys to Russia: 194–5
 Eden's Washington DC trip: 621, 624, 648–9, 651, 693–4, 831–2, 836, 839, 843–4, 850
 England visit (proposed): **943**, **945**
 French interests in post-war North Africa: 50
 Gandhi's detention and fasting: 485, 489, **498**
 GCB for MacArthur: **814**, **857**, 880
 'get well soon' message to WSC: **474**, **475**

- Hopkins, Harry *cont'd*
 Hull's displeasure with Tixier in Washington DC: 979–80
 'Husky': black radio armistice proclamation: **1853, 1886**; planning: **428, 855, 943**
 import programme (UK) and US obligations: 882
 JSM Washington: 30–1
 Lend-Lease agreements (international bases): 1667
 in Marrakech with WSC and FDR: 210–11
 propaganda, co-ordinated US–UK policy on: **2143**
 'Quadrant' conference: cross-Channel operations planning ('Overlord'): 2306–7; operations planning: 2297–8; press interviews: **2285**
 Short Snorter dollar bill for King George VI: **1756**
 Sicily campaign: **2285**
 Solomon Islands: **1788–9**
 South East Asia command proposals: **1610**
 Stalin, proposed meeting with: 1737
 at 'Symbol': 21, 115–16, 158, 164, 184, 196, 205–6, 207–8, 214, 241
 'Trident' conference: Burma–China operations: 1408; communication of 'Trident' agreements to Stalin: **1478**; planning: **1172–3**; Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): 1343; White House Map Room: 1270; WSC speaks to US Congress: 1325; WSC's opinion of: 1330, 1356, 1453
 Tube Alloys: **443, 498, 518–19, 705**; status updates: **881, 1546, 1630**; WSC memorandum regarding: **519–22**
- Hopkins, Louise Gill Macy: 1453, 1453 n.1
 Hopkins, Sir Richard Valentine
 biographical information: 422 n.1
 Air Ministry appointments: **1203**
 decorations for North African forces: **802–3, 1126, 1446–8, 1530, 1685, 1730, 1844–5, 2101**
 GCB for MacArthur: **422**
 Sword of Honour for de Gaulle (proposed): **1016–17**
- Hopkins, Robert: 210 n.1
 Hopkinson, Austin: 681, 681 n.3, 1083
 Hopkinson, Henry Lennox: 445, 445 n.4
 Horabin, Thomas Lewis: 713, 713 n.4
 Horder, Thomas Jeeves: 593 n.3, 635–6
 Hore-Belisha, Leslie: **2197–8**, 2197 n.3, 2294
 Hore-Ruthven, Alexander Gore Arkwright: *see* Gowrie, Lord (Alexander Hore-Ruthven)
 Horrocks, Sir Brian Gwyne: 1023, 1023 n.3
 Horton, Max Kennedy: 2013, 2013 n.2
- House of Commons
 Agriculture Miscellaneous Provisions Bill: 565–6
 Airborne Division: 631
 Allied European governments and war against Japan (Oral Answers): 2092
 arms supply to Russia (Oral Answers): 374
 Axis peace proposals (Oral Answers): 755
 Business of the House for upcoming Sitting Days (Oral Answers): 792–5, 877–9
 by-elections, political truce for: 1012
 Cabinet rank of Ministers (Oral Answers): 375
 Catering Wages Bill: Business of the House for upcoming Sitting Days (Oral Answers): 793–4; discussion and approval of: 893–4, 1097; opposition to: 354–5, 423–4, 712, 813; 'Square Meals and Square Deals' Labour pamphlet (Oral Answers): 755–6
 church bell ringing: 1059, 1061
 colonial policy: 682–3, 1931–2
 Conservative and Unionist Committee meetings: 1098
 Conservative Members Committee: 424–5, 482, 516–17, 630, 712, 812–13, 894
 cottages for agricultural labourers: 1659–60
 Cyprus standard of living (Oral Answers): 390
 discharged service personnel neurosis and rehabilitation (Oral Answers): 1060, 1199–200
 Fitzroy's death: 555, 566, 629
 Foreign Service reform: 713
 French North Africa: Giraud's speech (Oral Answers): 683–4; military and political organisation (Oral Answers): 1769–71, 1798; WSC's confidential note on de Gaulle (Oral Answers): 1994–5, 2138
 German wars and German nationhood (Oral Answers): 390–1
 Government departments war-time records (Oral Answers): 695–6
 Hydro Electric Development Bill: 1460
 India policy: 893
 inter-service cohesion (Oral Answers): 674
 invasion warning (Oral Answers): 1083–4
 'Italy and the War' (WSC speech): 2076–80
 leave for overseas service personnel: 1010–11
 medical inspections of troops: 1097
 metric system (Written Answers): 1201
 Military Estimates: 566, 629, 712, 795
 Nazi control of European industry and finance (Oral Answers): 1768–9
 North African victory: 1306
 Northern Ireland: 1009–10
 Nurses Bill: 812
 Orders and Regulations: 424

- Pensions Bill: 1597–8
pensions for Victoria Cross holders (Oral Answers): 1993
post-war planning: aircraft manufacture (Oral Answers): 917; European reconstruction work (Oral Answers): 791; Four Years' Plan (Oral Answers): 796; government acquired industries restoration (Oral Answers): 983
'Postwar Planning' (WSC speech), reception of: 811–12
refugee assistance (Oral Answers): 927–9
RSC's letter to *Evening Standard*: Army regulations and: 710, 711–12, 751–2, 765–7; Griggs on: 707–10; Oral Answers on: 672–4, 758–68; WSC on: 750–2
saluting of Armed Forces (Oral Answers): 1082–3
Service Ministries co-operation (Oral Answers): 391
service pay and allowances co-ordination (Oral Answers): 1200
shipping: imports and shipping resources (Oral Answers): 373–4; shipping losses (Oral Answers): 791–2; transfer of American merchant ships to British flag (Oral Answers): 2160–3
Short Brothers share capital: 894
Sicily: Canadian troops' role in Sicilian operations (Oral Answers): 1978–9; occupied administration of (Oral Answers): 1994, 2159–60; Sicilian offensive status update (Oral Answers): 2164–5
Sikorsky's death: 1824–5
Speaker of the House, succession: 566–7, 628
Town and Country Planning Bill: 936–7
Tunisian campaign: first-hand account from Turton: 1098; Oral Answers: 778–9, 850–1, 926–7; tanks in North Africa (Oral Answers): 392–3
U-boat campaign: bombing of French coastal areas (Oral Answers): 680–1; criticism of Admiralty's handling of: 712; Oral Answers on: 671, 681, 878, 982–3, 1011; War Situation (June): 1535–7
war criminals list (Oral Answers): 681–2
War Damage (Amendment) Bill: 793
war pensions: 812, 1598–9; Oral Answers: 1008–9
war service decorations (Oral Answers): 2163–4
war situation: 425–6, **1531–8**, 1538–9
West Indies Colonial administration: 711
women officers (batmen): 2017
Women's Services (Oral Answers): 2016–17
workers and deputations to Ministers (Oral Answers): 756–8
Workmen's Compensation Act Motion: 793–5, 877
WSC thanks for support: **1538**
see also Beveridge Report
Howde, Frederick Lawson: 520, 520 n.7
Howard, Douglas Frederick: 1927, 1927 n.7
Howard, Leslie: 1518, 1518 n.1
Howe, Clarence Decatur: 675, 675 n.4, 2241, 2255
Howe, Richard: 2317, 2317 n.2
Howkins, Charles: 105, 105 n.3
Hudleston, Edmund: 266–7, 266 n.1
Hudson, Duane Tyrell: 1365, 1365 n.2
Hudson, Robert Spear
biographical information: 51 n.1
Agriculture Miscellaneous Provisions Bill: 565–6
Conservative Members Committee: 894
food supplies and food relief planning: 51–2, **532–3**, 609–10, **749–50**
junior Cabinet ministers and Beveridge debates: 516
sugar ration for bee-keeping: **1043–4**
Huggins, Sir Godfrey Martin: 742 n.5
Hull, Cordell
biographical information: 11 n.3
Darlan and Vichy Government: 25–6, 654–5
Eden's Washington DC trip: 654–5, 671, 836, 850, 973–4
French Committee of National Liberation: 2307, 2314
Gandhi's detention and fasting: 477
invited to England: 1676
Italian surrender terms: 2256
'Parent States' policy: 61 n.2
at 'Quadrant' conference: 2327–8, 2343
US requests WSC public commendation of Giraud's speech: 664
Hull, John Edwin: 104, 104 n.1
Hunter, Frank O'Driscoll: 1942, 1942 n.2
'Husky'
additional landing ships for: 984–6
black radio armistice proclamation: 1786–7, 1790, 1803–4, 1805–6, 1815, 1827–9, 1840, 1885–6, 1885 n.1, 1886, 1914
commencement of operations: 1860–1, 1861–2
described: 120 n.2
discussed at 'Symbol': 140, 147–8, 163, 197–200
discussed by Chiefs of Staff (British): 120
Eisenhower, formal orders regarding: 204–5
initial assault: 1846–7
joint military government of 'Huskyland': 430, 640–1, 641–2, 977–8, 979, 988,

- 'Husky' *cont'd*
 1401–2, 1565–6, 1566–7, 1584, 1600,
 1658, 1676–7, 1994, 2159–60
 map of Sicily: 2392
 'Mincemeat' diversionary cover plan: 995–6
 mixing of British and American troops for:
 745
 newspapers hinting at: 1634
 planning: 147–8, 177–8, 197–200, 202,
 378–9, 407–9, 426–7, 427–8, 430, 463,
 559, 602–3, 613–14, 948
 Polish forces to participate in: 1890–1
 prioritisation of: 163, 177–8, 228
 propaganda directive for Italy: 666–7, 1396–7
 relative merits of *v.* 'Brimstone': 128, 140,
 147–9
 Russian aid convoys: 194, 195, 196, 197,
 691–3
 status updates: 1926–7
 subsequent operations in Europe: 884–6
 success of: 2191, 2285, 2289–90
 timing: 127–8, 187, 197–200, 228, 745, 776,
 790, 943, 947, 1313, 1696, 1835
 troop requirements and availability for:
 1482–4, 1491–2
 UK imports and shipping resources: 638
 WSC's support for: 148–9
 Hyde, Sir Charles: 1013–14, 1014 n.1
 Hydro Electric Development Bill: 1460
- Ibn Saud (King of Saudi Arabia): 601 nn.1–2,
 1635
- Ickes, Harold LeClair: 1557, 1557 n.3
 ignorance, Colville's memorandum on RAF in
 South Africa: 805–7
- Ilchester, Countess of: **1111**, 1111 n.2
- Illingworth, Cyril Gordon: 2223, 2223 n.2
- Imperial Forces in Egypt: 1160–1
- imports and shipping: *see* shipping and shipping
 convoys
- Independent Party: 1718
- India
 Allied operations from: 1246–7, 1256–7
 'Anakim' planning: 331, 1076–7, 1148, 1230
 command appointments: 1647–8
 Far East command organisation and
 boundaries: **1668–72**
 food situation: 2010–11
 Imperial Defence Committee Report: 1656–7
 Indian sterling balances and British
 indebtedness to India: 2067–9
 post-war partition proposals: 676–7
 refugees in: 929
 shipping convoys to: 449, 611
 'Symbol' planning sessions: 203
 Viceroyalty and other command
 appointments: 1606–9
see also Amery, L. S.; Atlee, Clement;
 Auchinleck, Sir Claude; Eden, Anthony;
 Gandhi, Mohandas K.; Pacific and Far
 East theatres; Wavell, Lord (Archibald)
- Indian Army
 Amery's paper on: 1241, 1252
 Auchinleck: 1654
 pay increase: 1659
 size of: 2235–6
- Inönü, Ismet
 biographical information: 189 n.1
 Turkish–Soviet relations: **376**
 WSC sends copy of *Desert Victory* (film): **955**
 WSC thanks for meeting: **320**
 WSC's draft letter to: 212
see also Anglo-Turkish military conference
- Inskip, Thomas Walker: 412–13, 413 n.1
- intelligence: *see* Menzies, Sir Stewart; Ministry
 of Information
- International Mark Twain Society medal for
 WSC: 1514, 1814, 2031
- Ireland
 Allied presence in: 1642–3, 1841, 2255
 exclusion from Food Conference in Virginia:
 959–60
 German Legation activities in Dublin: 1201–2
 McGovern's unauthorised travel to: 2006
 post-war planning and partition: 1643
- Irwin, Noel Mackintosh Stuart: 778, 778 n.1
- Ismay, Sir Hastings
 biographical information: 13 n.2
 'Accolade' planning: Turkish air bases and
 'Handcuff' attack plans: **903**
 aircraft: American lettering: **512**; availability
 for Yugoslavia: **544**; losses: **439**;
 preferred terminology regarding: **1612**
 amphibious operations planning: **1267**, **1878**
 Balkans fighting: **1870**
 bombing: of breach defences: **1174**; radar
 counter-measures: **1643**
 British aid convoys to Russia: **47**
 British Chiefs of Staff secretary duties: 6 n.1
 British naval reinforcement in the Indian
 Ocean: **77**
 British service personnel in Murmansk: **2009**
 code names for military operations: **1729**,
2146, **2218–19**
 command appointments: Air Vice-Marshal
 Orlebar: **705**; East Asia: **1726**;
 Wilkinson proposed as British liaison to
 MacArthur: **744–5**, **1192**
 decorations for North African forces: **802–3**,
1633
 directives to Commander-in-Chief, Persia/
 Iraq Command: **599**
 draft telegram from Dill to Marshall about
 future operations: **1119**

- Dreyer: **907**
- Eisenhower and Tunisian campaign: **24**
- 'Firebrand': planning: **2231**
- Germany: activities in the Balkans: **1979**;
 Allied plans to attack Hamburg: **2022-3**;
 plans and intentions: **1267**; reports of
 mass executions by: **2129**
- Home Guard ammunition supplies: **1316**
- 'Husky': American officials' indiscreet public
 statements about: **2022**; planning: **1529**;
 post-'Husky' planning: **1964**
- import programme (UK) shipping losses: **695**
- infantry battalion strength increases: **1266**
- landing bridges for tanks on low cliffs: **1006**
- Mokaddam affair: 1793, 1793 nn.3-4
- Moran's opinion of: 2320
- Pacific and Far East theatres, planned
 operations from India: **2231-2**
- Pacific War Council: **633**
- Persia/Iraq troop levels: **926**
- personnel shipping space allotments: **625**
- PIAT shipment to North Africa: **95**
- Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): 1403,
1585, 1890
- Prisoners of War: **1317**
- publication of German execution orders in
 Yugoslavia: **448**
- 'Quadrant' conference: agenda planning:
2247; travels by *Queen Mary* to: 2185;
 WSC's speech on: 2371
- rifles for Canadian Corps: **18**
- Royal Marine Division: **1625**
- security of secret documents: **1174-5**
- 'Symbol': press conference: 205; security
 measures: 101; summary of agreements:
 164
- Tunisia, evacuations from: **448**
- Turkish Army, equipment for: **530-1**
- U-boats: **1844**
- weapons and munitions production rates and
 allocations: **570-1**
- WSC to deal with War Office and Air
 Ministry matters: **1593**
- WSC's focus on war over personal
 considerations: 1505
- see also* Chiefs of Staff (British)
- Italy
- Allied administration of: 2025
- Allied campaign in: 2276, 2299, 2322-3,
 2347-8
- anti-Fascists in: 432
- armistice: Cabinet Committee on: 2148,
 2178; negotiations: 688-9, 2072-3,
 2074-5, 2075, 2081, 2083-4, 2085,
 2086, 2087, 2093-4, 2094-5, 2096,
 2097, 2098-9, 2103, 2104-6, 2107,
 2108-9, 2115, 2116, 2116-17, 2117,
 2126-7, 2128, 2148-9, 2153, 2154,
 2265-7, 2279-81; and surrender terms:
 2256, 2264, 2270-1, 2283-4, 2292-3,
 2310, 2338-9, 2353, 2358
- Axis radio broadcasts: 1701-2
- Badoglio Government: 2130-1, 2131,
 2186-7, 2192, 2199, 2201-2, 2204-5,
 2214, 2214-16, 2228-9, 2242, 2258-9
- German High Command intercepts
 telephone call between WSC and FDR:
 2082-3
- 'Husky': Allied military government of
 'Huskyland': 1676-7; Allied planning
 for: 934, 938, 939, 1489-90, 1499-500,
 2133; Allied propaganda before and
 after: 666-7, 680, 1362; post-'Husky'
 operations strategy: 1256; WSC and
 FDR's radio proclamation: 1786-7,
 1790-1, 1827-9
- Italian Army: discussed at 'Symbol': 146-7,
 270-1; Italian Sixth Army command in
 Sicily: 1349, 1350; Italian troops in Crete
 and the Balkans: 2146; in Montenegro:
 281; morale: 1926-7, 1945, 2005, 2017,
 2141; strength estimates: 1614; WSC on
 North Africa and Tunisian campaign:
 34-5
- Italian Communist Party excluded by Free
 Italy Committee: 2204, 2205
- Rome, bombing of: 1499-500, 1540-1,
 1546-7, 1599-600, 1616-17, 1675,
 1744, 1786, 1794, 1800, 1831, 1857-8,
 1902, 1932, 2133, 2145
- Rome, 'open city' proposal for: 2258-9, 2263,
 2284
- WSC's 'Italy and the War' speech: 2076-80
see also Mussolini, Benito
- Jackson, Derek Ainslie: 2033, 2033 n.1
- Jacob, Claud: 337 n.2
- Jacob, Ian
- biographical information: 13 n.3
- in Algiers: 348-52, 358-9
- Anglo-Turkish military conference: 266-7,
 272-80, 288-94, 296-9
- code names for operations: **1723, 1807, 2352**
- daily news wires: 126
- German presence in Balkans: **2312**
- helicopter prototype: 1636, 1707-8
- learns of death of 'Symbol' staff: 267-8
- in Marrakech with WSC: 248-50
- purported 'deal' between WSC and FDR
 regarding atomic bomb research and
 Normandy invasion: 2387-8
- 'Quadrant' conference: 2332-3
- at 'Symbol': 102-8, 144-9
- travels from Cairo to Tripoli: 324-7

- Jacob, Ian *cont'd*
 in Tripoli: 332–42
 Tripoli coast defences: **1683**
 Tunisian campaign: 46
 West African Division artillery equipment:
1025
 WSC's post-'Symbol' Cairo trip: 207, 248
- James, Henry: 458 n.7
- James, William Milbourn: 517 n.2
- Japan
 Akyab base: 2062
 Allied air power in South West Pacific area:
 159–60, 553, 559, 816, 859–61
 Allied attack strategy: 1981
 Allied European governments: 2092
 Arakan operations: 1361–2
 Bismarck Sea, Battle of: 574, 690–1
 British planning for defeat of: 1234–6, 2365
 Burma campaign: 937, 1295
 'Culverin Junior' JPS report: 2272–7, 2312
 discussed at 'Quadrant': 1966–7, 2302–4,
 2315, 2323
 discussed at 'Symbol': 144, 152, 163, 186,
 203
 jungle fighting techniques: 464, 699, 1231
 plan to attack the Russians: 667
 post-war territorial planning views of US: 837
 potential submarine attack on US West Coast:
 1371–2
 potential to invade Australia: 2170–1
 potential to invade India: 2236
 projected end date of war against: 2119
 'War against Japan' memorandum: 1963–4
 WSC's February 'War Situation' speech: 398
 WSC's March 'Postwar Planning' speech:
 723–4
- Jarrett, Clifford George: 1198, 1198 n.2, 2112,
 2112 n.1
- Jayakar, Mukund Ramrao: 483, 483 n.2
- Jebb, Gladwyn: 620, 620 n.1, 1282
- Jefferis, Millis Rowland: 602, 602 n.3, 959
- Jeffreys, George Darrell: 1872, 1872 n.4
- 'Je fais la guerre': 111
- Jerome, Jennie: 542 n.4
- Jerome, Leonie Blanche (Lady Leslie)
 biographical information: 831 n.5
 decline and death of: 2327, 2371
 letter from Princess Marthe to: 831, 1084,
 1154, 1221
 sends WSC good wishes: **870–1**
- Jerome, Lillian: **1281–2**, 1281 nn.2–3
- Jervis, John (Earl of St Vincent): 2317, 2317 n.1
- Jews
 evacuation of Jewish refugees from Eastern
 Europe: 486
 Foreign Office note on 'the Jewish Situation':
 485–6
 in French North Africa: 1842–3
 in Palestine: 928–9, 1196–7
 and Palestine White Paper: 1038, 1063–4
 persecution of: 81–2, 2181 n.1
 refugee camps: 1530–1, 1755
 US–UK Joint Declaration regarding Palestine
 (proposed): 1773, 1776–7
- Johnston, Eric Allen: 1090 n.2
- Johnston, Thomas: 481, 481 n.10, 516
- Johnstone, Harcourt: 122 n.6, 152
- Joint Planning Staff (JPS)
 Allied aid to General Mihailović: 1693
 'Avalanche' planning: 1953
 'Husky' planning: 127–8
 in London: 104
 Mediterranean theatre: post-'Husky'
 operations strategy: 1189–92
 Operation 'Culverin Junior' report: 2272–7,
 2312–13
 relative merits of 'Brimstone' *v.* 'Husky': 128,
 147–8
 at 'Symbol': 104–5, 120, 147
 at 'Trident' conference: 1184–5
- Joint Staff Mission (Washington DC)
 about: 6 n.2
 'Husky' strategy and timing: 947
 Tunisian campaign: 6, 9–10, 46
- Jones, Ernest: 1877, 1877 n.3
- Jones, Frederick: 742 n.4, 1040, 1065
- Jones, Reginald Victor: 1680, 1680 n.3
- Jordan, William Joseph: 1240 n.1
- Jowitt, William Allen: 698, 698 n.1, **916**, 1689,
 1985
- JPS: *see* Joint Planning Staff (JPS)
- JSM Washington: *see* Joint Staff Mission
 (Washington DC)
- Juin, Alphonse-Pierre: 8, 8 n.3, 10
- Juler, Frank Anderson: 1638, 1638 n.1
- 'Jupiter': 1034, 1034 n.1, 1965, 2224
- Kanto, Modestino: 1029, 1029 n.2
- Karageorgevic, Paul: 421, 421 n.2
- Kasserine battle: 504, 504 n.1
- Katyn massacres: 998–9, 1061, 1061 n.1, 1066–
 7, 1105–6, 1141, 1917
- Keightley, Sir Charles Frederic: 1495, 1495 n.2
- Keitel, Wilhelm: 1348, 1348 n.2
- Kelly, David Victor: 1864–5, 1864 n.3
- Kemal, Mustafa: 376 n.1, 2197
- Kendall, William Denis: 713, 713 n.3
- Kenfig Pool*, SS: 1184
- Kennedy, John Noble: 1361–2, 1362 n.1, 2141
- Kenney, George Churchill: 879, 879 n.2
- Kennington, Eric: 1070 n.1
- Kent, Duchess of: 64–6, 637–8, **925**, 925 n.4
- Kerr, Archibald Clark
 biographical information: 380 n.2

- advises continued correspondence with Stalin: **1765–7**
- aid convoys to Russia suspended: **908, 913, 2235**
- Allied delay in establishing Second Front: 1624, **1624–5, 1679**
- Anglo-Turkish military conference: 467, 548
- communication of Italian armistice terms to Stalin and Molotov: 2131, 2315
- Martel's meeting with Stalin: **921, 932**
- Poland: Poles in Russia: 453; Polish Government after Sikorski's death: 1824, 1834; Polish–Soviet relations: 1134, 1163, 1172, **1177, 1182, 1238**
- post-war reconstruction planning: 801
- 'Quadrant' conference updates: 2213
- Russian–Czech relations: 1802
- Second Front establishment: **1736**
- WSC jokes to Stalin about Poles and Italians: **1177, 1182, 1238**
see also War Cabinet
- Kerr, Hamilton William: **796, 796 n.1**
- Kesselring, Albert: 644, 644 n.1
- Key, William Shaffer: 714, 714 n.4
- Keyes, Lord (Roger John Brownlow)
- biographical information: 1715 n.1
- amphibious operations: **2317–18**
- complains of idleness: **2221–2, 2250, 2316–17**
- praises WSC for North African victory: **1715–16**
- recalls Dardanelles campaign: **1716–17**
- Sea-Tank submarines: **2012–16, 2111–12, 2221**
- states support for WSC: **2319**
- Keynes, John Maynard: 593 n.2
- Kharlamov, Nikolay Mikhaylovich: 869, 869 n.2
- King, Ernest Joseph
- biographical information: 102 n.5
- Allied operations in Italy and Southern France: 2323
- Chiefs of Staff (US): 640 n.3
- Eden's Washington DC trip: 655
- 'Husky': planning: 197, 200, 202, 427; WSC congratulates on naval landings: **1956**
- 'Overlord' planning: 2299, 2322
- Pacific and Far East theatres: Burma–China operations: 1370–1; 'Culverin' planning: 2275, 2304
- Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): 2321
- potential for Japanese attack on Russia: 1417
- at 'Symbol': 115, 140, 144, 164, 194–5, 196–7
- at 'Trident': 1403, 1404, 1406, 1409
- King, William Mackenzie
- biographical information: 74 n.1
- black radio armistice proclamation: 1853
- Canada: Eden's trip to: **890, 892, 898**;
production and transfer of war supplies: **446**; support for WSC: 1982; WSC plans to publicly thank: **1778**
- Canadian House of Commons statement: **1943, 1961–3, 1977, 1978–9, 2004–5**
- Canadian Mutual Aid Bill: **1388**
- Canadian troops: approved to fight in European operations: **1213**; transport to the UK: **646, 678–9, 715**
- French Committee of National Liberation formal recognition of: **2057, 2256**
- 'Habbakuk' project: **740, 787, 2346**
- 'Husky': black radio armistice proclamation: 1853, **1864, 1886**; commencement of operations: **1861–2**
- Imperial Conference (proposed): **965–6, 989, 989 n.3, 1003–4, 1118**
- Japanese prisoners in New Zealand: **1646, 1759**
- medal proposals for North African forces: **1513–14, 1522, 1620–1, 1722, 1804, 1887, 1936**
- Pacific and Far East theatres: 1326
- 'Quadrant' conference: agenda planning: **2043, 2055–6, 2056 n.1**; dates and arrangements for: 1739, **1943, 1960–1, 2018–20, 2036, 2070, 2084, 2175–6**; Map Room strategy sessions: 2260–1; press communiqués: 2127, 2144, 2186
- sends good wishes and message of support: **563**
- shipping losses: **2038**
- transfer of Canadian escort forces to UK–Gibraltar convoys: **74–5, 155–6**
- Tube Alloys: Combined Committee: **2241**
- U-boat campaign monthly statements: **1886–7, 1934–5, 2241, 2248–9**
- visits WSC during 'Trident' conference: **1264–5, 1278, 1286, 1292, 1311**
- WSC sends copy of *Desert Victory* (film): **617, 892, 967**
- WSC thanks for telegrams and Canadian support: **475, 585, 898**
- King George V* class battleships: 703
- King Murray, Thomas David: 517 n.5
- Kingstone, James Joseph: 1224, 1224 n.1
- Kinna, Patrick: 288 n.4, 461
- Kipling, Rudyard: 1982, 1982 n.3, 2138
- Kirby, Bertie Victor: 1009, 1009 n.2, 1082–3, 1706–7
- Kirk, Alexander: 265, 265 n.2
- Kirkman, Sidney: 340, 340 n.1
- Kirkwood, David: 756–8, 756 n.4, 983, 2163
- Kisch, Frederick: 339, 339 n.3
- Klimnecki, Tadeusz Apolinary: 1799, 1799 n.1

- Knatchbull-Hugessen, Hughe Montgomery
 biographical information: 211 n.1
 Ambassador to Turkey: 211, 897
 Anglo-Turkish and Turkish–Soviet relations:
435–7
 Anglo-Turkish military conference: 226–7,
236, 239–40, 258–9, 285, 287, 290,
639–40
 neutrality of Turkey: 1586
 Knollys, Lord (Edward): 1193, 1193 n.1
 Knott, Arthur John: 105, 105 n.2
 Knowles, Lees: 1716, 1716 n.1
 Knox, William Franklin: 651, 651 n.2, 655,
 2022
 Kommer, Rudolf: 870, 870 n.1
 Koo, Vi Kyuin Wellington: 849, 849 n.1, 2235
 Kummetz, Oskar: 702, 702 n.1
- La Cagoule plot: 125 n.2
 La Follette, Suzanne Clara: 1283, 1283 n.3
La Marseillaise newspaper: 1725
 labour force absenteeism: 1807
 Labour Party: 721–2, 1395
 Lamb, Joseph Quinton: 2164, 2164 n.3
 Lambe, Charles Edward: 1185, 1185 n.5,
 1190–1
 Lambert, George: 628 n.4
 Lambert, René de Bois: 1552, 1552 n.1
 Lampedusa: 1541, 1544, 1550–1, 1569–70
 Lampson, Jacqueline: 322 n.2
 Lampson, Sir Miles Wedderburn
 biographical information: 207 n.3, 322 n.2
 Egypt: general elections: 1161; grain and rice
 supplied by: 586–8
 ‘Force X’ fleet: 249, 264, **471**
 Gandhi’s detention and fasting: **503**
 Peter, King (of Yugoslavia): **2206**
 thanks WSC for good wishes: **694**
 WSC thanks for hospitality: **370, 387**
 WSC’s post-‘Symbol’ travel plans: 207
 Lancaster, Claude Granville: 1229, 1229 n.1
 Lancaster aircraft
 H2S radar for: 1204, 1613
 for WSC: 365, 380, 1454, 1454 n.1, 1460
 Lancial, Emmanuel: 1865, 1865 n.2
 landing craft for amphibious operations: 407–8,
 1944, 2088
 Langhorne, Nancy Witcher: *see* Astor, Lady
 (Nancy Witcher Langhorne)
 Larminat, René-Marie-Edgar de: 1139, 1139
 n.1
 Lascelles, Alan Frederick: 1917–18, 1917 n.5
 Laski, Harold Joseph: 1128, 1128 nn.1–2, **1812**
 Lauritsen, Charles Christian: 519 n.6
 Laval, Pierre: 362, 362 n.3, 606
 Lavers, Charles: 105, 105 n.7
 Law, Andrew Bonar: **887**, 887 n.1
 Law, Mary Virginia Nellis: 643, 643 n.2
 Law, Richard Kidston
 biographical information: 620 n.6
 Basic English: 1869
 Bermuda conference (proposed): 817, 1063
 at Chequers: 643
 food conference in Hot Springs: 1507
 Foreign Service reform: 713
 post-war planning, United Nations
 organisation: 1574–5
 shackling and repatriation of prisoners: **747**
 Lawford, Valentine: 359–60, 359 n.2, 676, 1121,
 1846
 Lawrence, David: 832–3, 833 n.1
 Lawson, John James: 1098, 1098 n.3
 Layton, Elizabeth: **1033**, 1033 n.1
 Layton, Geoffrey: 875, 875 n.3
 Layton, Sir Walter Thomas: **1939**, 1939 n.1,
 2007
 Leader of the House of Commons: *see* Eden,
 Anthony
 League of Nations: 1560
 Leahy, William D.
 biographical information: 103 n.7
 ‘Anakim’ planning: 531
 Chiefs of Staff (US): 640 n.3
 ‘Husky’ planning: 1794
 Thailand and French Indo-China, inclusion
 in Chinese theatre: 2325
 at ‘Trident’: 1302, 1341, 1347, 1369
 leather rationing: 1763
 Leathers, Lord (Frederick James)
 biographical information: 44 n.1
 ‘Anakim’ planning: **531**, 1148–9
 cistern construction at Bathurst: **142**
 construction of piers for flat beaches: **602–3**
 Indian food situation: **452, 604, 2010–11**
 serves as Minister of Transport: 47
 shamrocks for Irish troops in British Army:
665
 ship-building proposals: **79**, 138
 shipping: aid convoys to Russia: **567, 633–4**;
 American assistance with UK imports:
 611; chartering of American ships to
 Great Britain: **2089**; import programme:
 1256, 2298–9; Indian Ocean losses:
 2257; trans-Mediterranean aid convoys:
1281, 1518; war equipment distribution
 planning: **44–5**
 ships promised to Turkey: 572–3
 at ‘Symbol’: 108, 169–70
 thanks WSC for good wishes: **1104**
 transport of flowers by rail: **552, 573**
 ‘Trident’ conference: 1149, **1259–60**
 Lebrun, Albert: 1386, 1386 n.2
 Leclerc, Philippe: 581, 581 n.2, 1384
 Lee, John Clifford Hodges: 991, 991 n.1

- Lee, Robert E.: 206 n.2, 209, 214
- Leeper, Reginald Wildig Allen
 biographical information: 718 n.3
 in Egypt: 718, 1089
 SOE operations in Greece: 1089, 1117–18, 2359
- Leese, Oliver William Hargreaves
 biographical information: 332 n.1
 East Asia front: 1466, 1479, 1519
 possible ‘Sledgehammer’ Commander: 367
 South East Asia command appointment (proposed): 1799, 1892, 2039
 in Tripoli: 332
- Leger, Alexis: 1359, 1359 n.1
- Lehman, Herbert Henry: 1842–3, 1843 n.1
- Leigh-Mallory, Trafford: 643, 643 n.1, 2330–1
- Leighton, Bertie Edward Parker: 1993, 1993 n.3
- ‘le tactique de perroquet’: 15, 506
- Lend-Lease agreements
 international bases: 1665–7, 2177, 2189–90
 Soviet Protocols: 476, 548
- Lenin, Vladimir Ilyich: 1070 n.4
- Leningrad: 157
- Lennox-Short, Alan: 808, 808 n.1
- Leno, Dan: 2356, 2356 n.4
- Leslie, Shane: 2327, **2371**
- Leśniowska, Zofia Wanda: 1800, 1800 n.3
- Lever, Charles James: 1377, 1377 n.2
- Leveson-Gower, Elizabeth Millicent: 1072, 1072 n.1, 1708, 1708 n.5
- Lewin, Ernest Ord: 1777, 1777 n.1
- Lewis, Alfred Neville: 514 n.3
- Lewis, Essington: 749, 749 n.1
- Lewis, John Llewellyn: 980, 980 n.2
- Libby, Ruthven Elmer: 103 n.5
- Liberal Party
 ‘The Liberal Ideal’ speech: 1997–9
 ‘Postwar Planning’ speech, reaction to: 812
- ‘Lifebelt’: *see* Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores)
- Lindemann, Frederick Alexander: *see* Cherwell, Lord (Frederick Lindemann)
- Lindsell, Wilfrid
 biographical information: 249 n.1
 effects of shipping cuts: 1463
 Middle East base: 2341
 petrol drums for ‘Husky’: 922
 Tripoli harbour, unloading of cargo: 249, 444, 444 n.3, **496, 594, 646, 744, 845, 1290**
- Linlithgow, Lady (Doreen Maud Milner): **1949–50**, 1949 n.1, 1950 n.1
- Linlithgow, Lord (Victor Alexander John Hope)
 biographical information: 368 n.1
 Auchinleck’s Commander-in-Chief duties: **1653–4, 1703**
 communication delays: **1629, 1642**
- East Asia command appointments: **1655, 1703–4**
- Gandhi’s detention and fasting: **368, 383, 429, 441**, 473–4, 477, **489, 502, 503, 523–4**
- Imperial Defence Committee Report: **1656–7**
- South East Asia command structure: **2329**
- Wavell appointed Viceroy of India: **1543–4**, 1563, **1578–9, 1704**
- Lippmann, Walter: 686, 686 n.3, 832
- Lipson, Daniel Leopold: 481, 481 n.2
- Little, Charles James Colebrooke: 1452, 1452 n.1, 2330–1
- Litvinov, Maxim: 668 n.2, 972, 1738
- Liveryman honour for WSC: 809
- Llewellyn, John Jesty
 biographical information: 30 n.4
 appointed Minister Resident in Washington for Supply: 548
 Common Citizenship comments: 1609, 1622–3, **1623**
 JSM Washington: 30
 Tube Alloys: 2255
- Lloyd, Edward Mayhow Hastings: 743–4, 743 n.3
- Lloyd, Ernest Guy Richard: 2092, 2092 n.1
- Lloyd George, David
 biographical information: 170 n.5
 Beaverbrook affirms loyalty to: 257
 Beveridge Report: 481
 congratulated on 80th birthday: 170
 establishment of national unemployment insurance: 727
 meets Wavell: 1540
 WSC mentions in ‘The Liberal Ideal’ speech: 1998
- Lloyd George, Gwilym: 555, 555 n.3, 566–7
- Locker-Lampson, Oliver Dillingfleet: 760, 760 n.1
- London Munitions Assignment Board: 98–9
- Londonderry, Lord: 23 n.3, 24
 ‘Londonderry Air’ lyrics: 174–5
- Loraine, Percy Lyham: 2202, 2202 n.1, 2204
- Lord Mayor’s Luncheon speech: 1754–5
- Lord Privy Seal: *see* Cranborne, Lord (Robert Gascoyne-Cecil, ‘Bobbety’)
- Lovat Scouts: 419
- Loxley, Peter: 288 n.1, 341
- Loyd, Henry Charles: 1761, 1761 n.5
- Lucas, Scott Wike: 857, 857 n.2
- Luce, Henry Robinson: 26 n.2
- Luddington, Nicholas Saltus: 1376, 1376 n.1
- Lyons, Abraham Montagu: 1660, 1660 n.2
- Lyttelton, Oliver
 biographical information: 392 n.3
 aircraft for Russia: **916**
 airfield construction: **1202**

- Lyttelton, Oliver *cont'd*
 American assistance with UK imports: 611
 ammunition stocks: **958–9**
 anti-artillery and coastal defence equipment:
863
 building programme and manpower
 allocations: 1852
 considered for Viceroy of India post: 1243,
 1269, 1329, 1507, 1543, 1563
 gun laying radar Mark III: **2190**
 leather rationing: **1763**
 Ministry of Aircraft Production projections:
 1820, 1921
 postponement of aid convoy to Russia: **869**
 radar and telecommunications production
 staffing: **2158**
 reconditioning of blitzed houses: **750**
 reduction of raw material consumption: **561**
 Self posted to Washington DC: **1398–9**
 tank armour and anti-tank weaponry
 effectiveness: **583**
 tank production figures: **2240**
 tanks in North Africa: 392
 weapons and munitions production rates and
 allocations: **570–1**
- Lytton, Neville Stephen: 1476, 1476 n.3
- M and E *v.* Tinsley Wire Industries: 911–12,
 912 n.1
- MacArthur, Douglas
 biographical information: 159 n.1
 correspondence via Dewing: **1805**
 GCB: 622–3, 788–9, **1981**
 Japan attack strategy: **1981**
 New Guinea campaign: 158–9, **417, 499**
 Sword of Honour: 1017
 Wilkinson proposed as British Military
 Assistant: **879, 965**, 1180, 1192
 WSC congratulates and thanks: **879–90**,
1805
- Macaskie, Nicholas Lechmere Cunningham:
 2249, 2249 nn.1–3
- Macauley, Thomas Babington: 662 n.6
- McCarthy, Frank: 103 n.6
- McCarthy, Leighton Goldie: 1311, 1311 n.2,
 2037, 2056
- McClure, Robert: 219 n.1, 220, 946
- McCormack, John Francis: 175, 175 n.1
- McCormack, John Victor: 711, 711 n.2, 751,
 1170
- McCormack, John William: 832–3, 833 n.3
- McCormick, Robert Rutherford: 1461, 1461 n.1
- McCorquodale, Malcolm Stewart: 423, 423 n.3
- McCreery, Richard London: 1969, 1969 n.1
- McCullagh, Clement George: 820, 820 n.1
- McCulloch, Sir Andrew Jameson: **810**, 810 n.1
- MacDonald, James Ramsay: 722, 722 n.1
- MacDonald, Malcolm John
 biographical information: 1164 n.2
 at Chequers: 1164
 ‘Quadrant’ conference: **2019–20, 2144**,
2186, 2227
 Tube Alloys: 1284, 1312
 U-boat sinkings: **1765, 1779**, 1779 n.4
 whisky and gin supplies for NAAFI: **2331**
- McDonnell, Angus: 832, 832 n.1
- Maček, Vladko: 282, 282 n.1
- McEntee, Valentine la Touche: 481, 481 n.11
- McGovern, John: 683, 683 n.1, 2006
- Machinery of Government Committee:
 1102–3
- McIntire, Ross: 210, 210 n.2
- Mack, Henry: 16 n.2, 72, 190
- Mackenzie, Chalmers Jack: 91 n.2, 787, 2346
- Mackereth, Gilbert: 258, 258 n.1
- Maclagan, Eric Robert Dalrymple: 1719, 1719
 n.1
- Maclean, Fitzroy Hew Royle: 2032, 2032 n.4,
 2155
- McLean, Kenneth Graem: 2183, 2183 n.1
- Maclean, Neil: 170, 170 n.2
- Macleod, Minden Whyte-Melville: 127, 127 n.1,
 178, 1184–5
- MacMichael, Harold Alfred: 1776, 1776 n.1,
 1791
- Macmillan, Dorothy Cavendish: 241–3, 241 n.1
- Macmillan, Harold
 biographical information: 13 n.1
 Alexander on American and Canadian troop
 efficiency: **2044**
 Conservative and Unionist Committee
 meetings: 1459
 criticised by the Wedgwoods: 82, 122
 Eisenhower: first meeting with: **30, 70–1**;
 sensitivity to British command activities:
789–90, 833–4, 898–9, 1021, 1057–8
 French Committee of National Liberation:
 British financial aid: **1668**; composition
 and balance of power: **1550, 1569**,
1579, 1630–1, 1712–13; FDR
 intervenes with: **1677–8, 1700**, 1702;
 Flandin: **496, 509**; formal recognition
 of: **1564, 1601, 1619, 1633**, 1639–40,
1648, 1663, 1697, **1711, 1816, 1817**,
1830, 1943–4, 1988, **1990–1**, 2002–3,
2021, 2169, **2217, 2240, 2243, 2339**,
2354; formation: **471–3**, 1511, **1512**,
1518, 1542; Michelier: **1780, 1796–7**;
 Monnet’s proposal regarding military
 control: **1678–9, 1700**
 French North and West Africa: Boisboissel’s
 West Africa appointment: **1780**; Boisson
 meeting: **92**; ‘Force X’ fleet: 355–6,
540–1, 568, 625, 1159, 1287–8;

- governance of: 131, 294, **511**, 1516, **1517**, **1700**, **1711**
- de Gaulle: Algiers visit (proposed): **1151–2**, 1460; meeting with Giraud: 242–3; movements in Africa: **740**; press bias towards: **1517**, **1582**, **1587**
- Giraud: discusses with Ismay: 13–14; discusses with WSC: **21**, **33**, **124–5**, **234–5**; proposed by US as sole authority in French North Africa: 344–5, 350, 356, 362, 373; Washington DC visit: **1712–13**, **1741**; WSC corresponds with about Georges: **1021**, **1059**
- ‘Husky’: joint government of: **430**, **640–2**, **979**, 1565; planning: **378–9**; Rome marshalling yards bombing: **1815**, **1831**
- injured in air crash: 490
- Italian armistice terms: **2061**, **2071**, **2098–9**, **2105–6**, **2118**
- King George VI visits troops: **1611**
- meetings with RSC: **42**, 42 n.1, **74**
- on Murphy: **71**, 314
- national rights and the British Empire: **573**, **640**
- Political and Economic Council: **54–5**, **70–4**
- propaganda: co-ordinated US–UK policy on: **2142–3**, **2155–6**, **2175**; WSC criticises Reuters article: **909–10**, **946**
- Pucheu and Vichy Government: **462**
- RSC’s letter to *Evening Standard*: **824**, **840**
- at ‘Symbol’: 116, 190, 241–3
- WSC thanks for paper on North Africa: **597**
- WSC’s health: **512**
- McNair, Lesley James: 1122–3, 1122–3 n.5, 1156
- Macnamara, John Robert: 514, 514 n.2
- McNarney, Joseph Taggart
- biographical information: 1342 n.1
- Douglas proposed for South East Asia command appointment: 1959
- ‘Plough’ planning: 1417
- Russia and potential attack by Japan: 1417
- at ‘Trident’: 1342, 1372–3, 1403, 1407
- McNaughton, Andrew George Latta: 1213, 1213 n.1, 1799
- McNeil, Hector: 482, 482 n.2
- Macready, Gordon Nevil: 694, 694 n.2, 798, 1636
- Maggiani, Mario: 1926, 1926 n.1
- Maglioni, Luigi: 2268, 2268 n.1
- Maisky, Ivan
- biographical information: 78 n.2
- British aid convoys to Russia: 78, 746, 869, 914
- military supplies to Turkey: 515
- Polish–Soviet relations: 1145, 1163, 1215–16, 1315
- possible Russian peace with Finland: **871**
- recalled to Moscow: 1734, 1738, 2099
- Russian–Czech relations: 1801–2
- Stalin: 439
- Tass news agency on Tunisian campaign: 948–9, **957**
- US–Soviet relations: 668–9
- WSC orders limited sharing (with Maisky) of WSC’s telegrams to Stalin: 1205
- WSC sends corrected version of conversation aide-memoire: **1595**
- WSC thanks for ‘Stalingrad’ film: **847**
- Maitland, Adam: 630, 630 n.8
- Makins, Roger: **490**, **563–4**, 1991
- Malan, Adolph Gysbert: 1577, 1577 n.2
- Malan, Daniel François: 806, 806 n.2
- Mallaby, Aubertin Walter Sothorn: 1975, 1975 n.2
- Malleson, Margaret Ruth: 1121 n.1
- Mander, Geoffrey Le Mesurier: 794–5, 794 n.2
- Manos, Aspasia: 1871, 1871 n.1
- ‘Marble Arch’ monument: 325
- Marchwood, Lord (Frederick George Penny): **2177**, 2177 n.3
- Margerie, Roland Jacquin de: 1502, 1502 n.3
- Maria, Queen of Roumania: 554 n.5
- Marlborough, Duke of: 593 n.4, 829, 1082
- Marquis, Frederick James: *see* Woolton, Lord Marrakech
- alternative base for ‘Symbol’: 60, 69
- FDR travels to with WSC and RSC: 207, 208, 210, 222
- Marshall, Geoffrey: 459, 459 n.1, 460, 541
- Marshall, George Catlett
- biographical information: 20 n.2
- aircraft for RAAF: 1584
- appointed Supreme Commander, cross-Channel operations: 2252–3
- ‘Bolero’ planning: 201
- Chiefs of Staff (US): 640 n.3
- European theatre: cross-Channel operations planning: 2264;
- ‘Husky’ planning: 197–200, 538, **1021**, **1065–6**, 1499; timing of: 1101, 1313
- post-‘Husky’ operations strategy: 1326, 1369, 1469, 1470, 1479, 1481–5, **1936**, 1941
- French Committee of National Liberation: 1834
- North Africa and Tunisian campaign: 20
- ‘Overlord’: planning: 2298, 2322
- Plough force: 585, 590
- post-‘Trident’ Algiers meeting: Marshall to attend with WSC: 1412, 1416
- at ‘Quadrant’: 2252, 2264, 2304, 2324
- ‘Round-up’ planning: 1236
- Russia, Japan plans to attack: 1417

- Marshall, George Catlett *cont'd*
 South East Asia command proposals: 1610, 1942, 1959–60, 2313, 2325–6
 at ‘Symbol’: 108, 118–19, 140, 144, 151, 163, 164, 196
 at ‘Trident’: 1302, 1342, 1368, 1372, 1403, 1406, 1408, 1409
 WSC sends message about wounding of General McNair: 1156
 WSC’s opinion of: 1440, 1454
- Martel, Giffard Le Quesne
 biographical information: 815 n.2
 appointed head of British Military Mission to the Soviet Union: 815
 British naval personnel in North Russia: 2051–2
 meets Stalin: 921, 932, 968
 UK casualty figures shared with Russian General Staff: 1216–17
- Martin, George: 340, 340 n.3
- Martin, John Miller
 biographical information: 18 n.1
 in Algiers: 351–2
 Astor’s anti-American remarks: 1027–8
 directs CSC to take shelter during air raids: 155
 French North Africa: 131
 helicopters: 1636, 1673–4, 1833
 Londonderry: 23, 24
 meets King and Queen at Chequers: 594
 ‘Quadrant’ conference: Hyde Park visit: 2244, 2261; travel to: 2183, 2227, 2232
 Rome marshalling yards bombing: **1932**
 RSC’s letter on Vichy Government: **675**
 Sutherland’s requests: 925, 925 n.2, 1393, 1708–9, 1821–2, 1845–6, 1882, 2066
 at ‘Symbol’: 101–2, 121, 131–2
 wife (Rosalind): 1188, 1545–6, 2244
 Windsor’s proposed visit to New York: 1121
 WSC arrives at Chequers after Algiers meeting: 1515
 WSC’s health: 414
 WSC’s post-‘Symbol’ travel plans: 207
 WSC’s RAF wings: 873
 zoo visit with WSC: 2126
- Martin, Joseph, Jr: 87–9, 87 n.3
- Masaryk, Jan Garrigue: 895, 895 n.4
- Masefield, John: 1514–15, 1515 n.1
- Mason-MacFarlane, Sir Frank Noel
 biographical information: 1115 n.1
 and Duke of Alba: **1115**
 in Gibraltar: 1435, 1460
 Sikorski’s death: **1799, 1800, 1947**
- Massey, Vincent: **577, 577 n.2, 1961**
- Massigli, René
 biographical information: 295 n.1
- French Committee of National Liberation: 1545, 1639–40, 1713, 1789, 1834, 1988, 2240, 2354
 French North Africa: 295, 495
 funds for French Resistance: 1811
 de Gaulle’s African tour (proposed): 550, 555–6, 572
 Giraud and Vichy Government: 323
 Philips’ pro-de Gaulle speech: 705–6
 Mast, Charles Emmanuel: 1124–5, 1124–5 n.3
 Mathers, George: 697, 697 n.2, 1199
 Matthews, Harrison Freeman: 902, 902 n.1
 MAUD (Military Application of Uranium Detonation): *see* Tube Alloys
 Maugham, Frederick Herbert: 455 n.5
 Maugham, Robert Cecil: 455–6, 455 n.4, 478–9
 Max of Baden (Maximilian, Prince of Baden): 2048, 2048 n.5
- Maxton, James
 biographical information: 479 n.5
 Beveridge Report: 479–80
 Business of the House for upcoming Sitting Days: 794
 by-elections, political truce for: 1012
 Foreign Service reform: 713
 ‘Square Meals and Square Deals’ Labour pamphlet: 756
 tribute to Speaker Fitzroy: 629
- May, Stacy: 610, 610 n.2
- Medenine, Battle of: 510–11, 510 n.3, 580–2, 595, 643–5
- Medhurst, Charles Edward Hastings: 1829–30, 1829 n.2, 1873
- Mediterranean theatre
 Air Commander-in-Chief Tedder: 191, 366, 372, 382, 403–4, 527, 1826
 Allied naval success: 1577–8
 Allied operations planning: 2300–1
 ‘Bolero’ planning: 1273, 1275, 1343–4
 British COS planning for Combined COS discussions: 128–30
 Canadian troops: 419–20
 Commander-in-Chief Cunningham: 372, 404
 defeat of Italy: 1271–2, 1275, 1405–7, 1422, 1431, 1442
 discussed at ‘Symbol’: 119, 129, 130, 140, 145–7, 186, 200–1, 270–1
 German High Command planning (Enigma intercept): 1303–5
 map of: 2390
 ‘Mince-meat’: 995–6, 1303 n.2
 Motor Torpedo Boats: 1176
 post-‘Husky’ operations strategy: 1189–92
 relative merits of ‘Brimstone’ *v.* ‘Husky’: 128
 shipping convoys: 119, 1463
 strategic importance of Azores: 801, 825–6,

- 842, 1189, 1208–9, 1250, 1277, 1342–4, 1367, 1403–4, 1420–1, 1425–6
- Turkish Army: 130–1
- Meiklejohn, Robert: 100, 100 n.3
- Melville, Ronald Henry: **412**, 412 n.1
- Menemencioglu, Numan
- biographical information: 276 n.1
 - Anglo-Turkish military conference: 276–7, 278, 280, 287, 290–4
 - thanks WSC for *Desert Victory* film: **1291–2**
 - Turkish–Soviet relations: 548–9
- Menzies, Robert Gordon: 1957–8, 1957 n.2
- Menzies, Sir Stewart
- biographical information: 154 n.1
 - Allied support of Mihailović: 1692
 - Balkans fighting: **1870**
 - Georges proposed as Giraud's liaison to WSC: **1095**
 - German army strength estimates: **537, 950, 1614**
 - intelligence information for WSC during 'Quadrant': 2128–9
 - 9th Armoured Brigade: **552**
 - Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): 1874
 - publication of German execution orders in Yugoslavia: **448**
 - Secret Service future planning: 905
 - security of secret documents: 1174
 - Wilkinson proposed as British liaison to MacArthur: **1192**
 - WSC requests more extensive updates: **154**
- merchant navy (British): 78
- Merton, Thomas Ralph: 1628, 1628 n.1
- Message* (monthly review): 43–4, 43 n.4
- Messe, Giovanni: 1576, 1576 n.1
- Metcalfe, Ralph Ismay: 1260, 1260 n.1
- metric system: 1201
- Michelier, François-Félix
- biographical information: 252 n.1
 - 'Force X' fleet: 252, 355–6, 385, 499
 - relieved of French Navy appointment: 1780, 1796–7
- Mickelm, Edward Robert: 2048, 2048 n.1
- Mid Ocean Escort Force, North Atlantic convoys: 75
- Middle East theatre
- Balkans: Commandos in the Dodecanese: 2231
 - Middle East base: 2340–1
 - SOE activities in Greece and Yugoslavia: 923
 - 'Symbol' planning sessions: 129, 249–50
- Middleton, Drew: 17 n.1
- Mihailović, Draža: 280–2, 280 n.1, 885–6, 1692–6
- Mikołajczyk, Stanisław
- biographical information: 1823 n.1
 - Polish Government after Sikorski's death: 1823–4, 1846
 - Polish–Soviet relations: 1995
 - Rowecki: **2137**
- Miles, Geoffrey John Audley: 1087, 1087 n.1, 2318
- Milligan, Patrick Desmond: 349, 349 n.4
- Millsbaugh, Arthur Chester: 1464, 1464 n.2
- Milner, Doreen Maud (Lady Linlithgow): **1949–50**, 1949 n.1, 1950 n.1
- Milner, James: 171, 171 n.1, 566, 567, 629
- 'Mincemeat': 995–6, 1303 n.2
- Minister of Agriculture and Fisheries: *see* Hudson, Robert Spear
- Minister of Aircraft Production: *see* Cripps, Sir Stafford
- Minister of Economic Warfare: *see* Selborne, Lord
- Minister of Home Security: *see* Morrison, Herbert
- Minister of Information: *see* Bracken, Brendan
- Minister of Labour and National Service: *see* Bevin, Ernest
- Minister of Pensions: *see* Womersley, Walter James
- Minister of Production: *see* Lyttelton, Oliver
- Minister of Social Security proposal: 810
- Minister of State: *see* Casey, Richard
- Minister of Supply: *see* Duncan, Sir Andrew
- Minister of Town and Country Planning: *see* Morrison, William Shepherd
- Minister of War Transport: *see* Leathers, Lord (Frederick James)
- Minister of Works: *see* Portal, Sir Charles
- ministerial appointments, January to August 1943: 2373–5
- Ministry of Aircraft Production projections: 99, 877, 1820–1, 1848–9, 1851–2, 1919–21, 1923–4, 1971–2, 1974, 2140
- Ministry of Food: *see* food supplies and relief planning
- Ministry of Information
- Allied command appointments: 393
 - Arab News Agency in London: 259
 - Bracken on: 355
 - to control *France* newspaper: 1714
 - daily news wires: 126
 - Desert Victory* (film): 576, 576 n.2
 - Enigma decrypts: 643–5, 643–5, 644, 1303–5, 1454, 1454 n.2
 - Field Y units: 645, 645 n.1
 - Home Guard recognition: 954
- Ministry of Munitions: 1399
- Ministry of Production: *see* shipping and shipping convoys
- Misoff, Jacques Marie: 490 n.6, 499
- Mission to Moscow* (film): 1283, 2009–10, 2043

- Mitkiewicz-Żółtek, Leon: 1389, 1389 n.1
 Mockler-Ferryman, Eric: 350, 350 n.4
 Moffatt, Agnes: **505, 564**
 Moffatt, James: 505, 505 n.3
 Mohammed V, Sultan of Morocco: 165, 165 n.3, 219–20, 1362
 Mokaddam, Rashid: 1732, 1732 nn.2–3, 1755, 1789, 1793
 Molotov: *see* Scriabin, Vyacheslav Mikhailovich ('Molotov')
 Molson, Arthur Hugh
 biographical information: 515 n.2
 Beveridge Report: 515, 629–30, 712
 government departments' war-time records: 695–6
 RSC's letter to *Evening Standard*: 759–60
 unified command and U-boat warfare committee: **899–901**
 Mond, Alfred Moritz: 1154 n.1
 Monitor armoured vessels: 2254, 2254 n.1
 Moniz de Arago, João Joaquim: 1029, 1029 n.1
 Monnet, Jean
 biographical information: 133 n.4
 French Committee of National Liberation: 1678, 1713, 2243
 meeting with Giraud: 450
 potential government role for: 133
 Montagu, Alexander Victor (Viscount Hinchinbrooke): 515, 515 n.1, 629–30, 712, **1596**
 Montagu, Ewen Edward Samuel: 1303 n.1
 Montagu, Judith Venetia: 19 n.2
 Montagu, Lionel: 122 n.5
 Montagu-Douglas-Scott, Alice Christabel (Princess Alice, Duchess of Gloucester): 565, 565 n.1
 Monteiro, Armindo Rodrigues de Stau: 935, 935 n.1, 1645
 Montgomery, Sir Bernard
 biographical information: 3 n.1
 at 'Symbol': 116, 119
 Auchinleck and Persia/Iraq Command: 545
 GCB: 1017
 'Husky' planning: 1500
 in Tripoli: 327, 331, 332, 334, 337, **344**
 message from son David: **659**
 North African and Tunisian campaign: El Alamein, Battle of: 340; Medenine, Battle of: **510–11**, 510 n.3, 643–5;
 'Pugilist' action begun: 717, **734–5**; status updates: **693, 797, 824, 826**, 850–1, **919–20, 947, 1065–6**, 1157; troop reinforcements for: **776, 797**
 Sedjenane battle: **597**; status updates: **4–10**, 54, 56, 361, **444**, 493, **522, 530, 539**, 613–14; WSC congratulates on victory: **1502**
 Order of St Patrick: 1968–9, 2025
 sends battle and command pamphlets to WSC: **443–4**
 Short Snorters: **467**
 WSC praises: 3, 307, 400–1
 WSC sends good wishes: **1836**
 WSC thanks for hospitality: **346–7**
 Montgomery, David Bernard: 443 n.2, 454
 Montgomery, Henry Hutchinson: 381 n.4
 Montgomery, Lady Maud: **381–2**, 381 n.2, **454**
 'Moon Project' ('Braddock'): 1042, 1042 n.1
 Moore, Henry Monck-Mason: 818, 818 n.1
 Moore, Henry Ruthven: 262, 262 n.1, 1000
 Moore, Thomas Cecil Russell: 1083, 1083 n.2, 1769, 1770
 morale
 army psychiatrists and: 635–6
 'Morale and the War against Japan' (memorandum): 1963–4
 Motion of Censure and Army morale: 1098
 Moran, Lord (Sir Charles Wilson)
 biographical information: 101 n.3
 Algiers: post-'Symbol' visit: 351, 352, 353;
 post-'Trident' Algiers meeting: 1446
 Anglo-Turkish military conference: 222, 284–5, 303
 detention camps enquiry: 1876
 fishing with WSC: 2346–7
 Isмай, opinion of: 2320
 meeting of de Gaulle and Giraud: 183–4, 187
 'Quadrant' conference: 2181–2, 2239, 2306–7, 2319–20
 at 'Symbol': 115, 116–17, 132–3, 158, 207–8
 travels from Cairo to Tripoli: 327
 at 'Trident': 1413–14
 and WSC: invincibility of: 2307; opinion of WSC and FDR: 158; overall state of health: 1455–6, 2349; pneumonia: 459–60; speech to US Congress: 1325
 Morgan, James: 2202, 2202 n.2
 Morgan, John Pierpont, Jr: 662, 662 n.1
 Morgan, Junius Spencer, III: 662, 662 nn.2–3
 Morgan, Sir Frederick Edgworth
 biographical information: 895 n.2
 at Chequers: 895
 cross-Channel operations planning: 1404, 1975, 2253
 new orders after postponement of 'Sledgehammer': 1034
 'Morning Thoughts' post-war planning paper: 311–14, 322–3, 380
 Morocco
 described by Macmillan: 241
 post-war Moroccan Government: 1362
 Morrison, Herbert
 biographical information: 57 n.1
 Beaverbrook to Patterson on: 115

- Cabinet Committee on Palestine: 1792
 decorations for North African forces: **1938–9**
 de Gaulle's African tour (proposed): 551
 German long-range rocket development:
2119
 Giraud and Vichy Government: 323
 Home Guard manpower: **2008–9**
 Italian armistice terms: **2100–1**
 McGovern's unauthorised travel to Ireland:
2006
 Prince of Pless: **748, 828, 846**
 protection of dams and reservoirs from
 bombing attacks: **1626–9**
 reduction of monthly drilling and sentry duty
 hours: **572**
 smoke screens (bomb defence): **583**
 speech on post-war British Commonwealth
 and colonial policy: **57, 57 n.2, 59–60**
 speeches to Parliament: 480
 threat of German gas attacks: **1068**
 Town and Country Planning Bill: 936
 UK reservoir protection: **1529**
 war-time prison populations: **532**
 'Window' radar counter-measure: **1808,**
 1911
 WSC's opinion of: 1063
 Morrison, John Granville: 1144, 1144 n.3, 1162
 Morrison, Robert Craigmyle: 683, 683 n.3
 Morrison, William Shepherd: 566, 566 n.3, **916**
 Morshead, Leslie: **261, 261 n.1, 584–5**
 Morton, Desmond John
 biographical information: 418 n.1
 Beaverbrook's Washington DC trip: 1329
 captured Axis Generals in England: **1576**
 Georges proposed as Giraud's liaison to the
 PM: **1095**
 German Intelligence report about Morocco:
418
 gift of cigarettes for WSC: 883–4
 Liberator aircraft: **418–19**
 Maugham's post-war plans for Middle East:
 455–6, 478–9
 Paris broadcast of purported interview with
 RSC: 1702, **1702 n.1, 1734–5**
 Philip's pro-de Gaulle speech: **705–6**
 Secret Service future planning: 905
 Spears report of anti-British attitude of
 French officials: **449**
 Spellman: 1324
 Yugoslavia: **418**
 Motion of Censure and Army morale: 1098
 Motor Torpedo Boats (MTBs): 1176, 1578,
 1593
 Mott, William Chamberlain: 1269–70, 1270 n.2
 Mountbatten, Lord Louis
 biographical information: 115 n.3
 'Bolero' planning: 202
 COHQ: re-organisation: **1167**; scope and
 functions of: **1635**
 construction of piers for flat beaches: **602–3,**
647, 1878
 England itinerary: 1119
 'Habbakuk' project: 734, 740, 2287
 'Husky' planning: 177, 178, 198, 200, 202,
 463, **468**
 illness prevents attendance at 'Trident'
 conference: **1184–5, 1185 n.6**
 Keyes' opinion of: 2222
 Orlebar's Deputy CCO appointment:
 705
 Supreme Commander in South East Asia:
 2193, 2225, 2239, 2252, 2257, 2313,
 2329, 2345, 2365–6
 at 'Symbol': 115, 120, 147
 Tirpitz attacks: **451–2**
 travels to 'Quadrant' conference: 2185
 Moyne, Baron (Walter): 742–3 n.7, 1089, 1968,
2090–1
 Mudaliar, Arcot Ramasamy: 1951, 1951 n.2
 Muhammed VII al-Munsif (Bey of Tunis):
 1062, 1136
 Murnane, George, Jr: 105, 105 n.6
 Murphy, Robert Daniel
 biographical information: 16 n.1
 French North Africa: French Committee
 of National Liberation: 1542,
 1839–40, 1991, 2002–3, 2169; French
 Government in Algeria: 124–5
 Giraud: 131, 294, 344–5, 350, 356, 362, 373,
 492, 1151–2
 'Husky': 642
 Macmillan's views of: 71, 314
 Political and Economic Council formation:
 54–5
 RSC's assessment of: 16
 Murrow, Edward R.: 1244 n.1
 Murrow, Janet Huntington Brewster: 1229, 1229
 n.2, 1244
 Murville, Maurice Couve de: 1810–11, 1810
 n.2, 1988
 Muselier, Emile Henry: 1872, 1872 n.3
 Mussolini, Benito
 abdication and internment: 1996, 2034–6,
 2042, 2048–9, 2058–60, 2121–4, 2139,
 2193–4
 Abyssinia, ousted from: 1338
 Allies seek 'honourable capitulation' of the
 Italian people: 1790–1, 1828–9, 2061,
 2070–1
 and 'Marble Arch' monument: 325
 Nall, Joseph: 482, 482 n.3
 Naval Commander Expeditionary Force
 (NCXF): 30 n.1

- navies
 French Navy: 1797
 German naval fleet at Narvik: 691–3, 701–3, 702, 738
see also Royal Navy; US Navy
- Navy, Army, and Air Force Institutes (NAAF):
 2331–2, 2331 nn.1–2
- Nedić, Milan: 283, 283 n.1
- ‘Need for Decisions’ memorandum: 1811, 1879
- Nehring, Walther Kurt Josef: 22, 22 n.2
- Nelson, Donald Marr: 1091, 1091 n.2
- Neurath, Constantin von: 1348–50, 1348 n.3
- New Guinea: 158–9, 163, 622
- New York Herald* report on ‘Trident’ conference:
 1392
- New Zealand Division
 in *Desert Victory* (film): 617
 ‘Husky’: follow-up operations: 1015, 1064–5, 1099, 1111, 1150–1, 1180–1, 1181–2, 1239, 1318–19, 1378–9, 1439; planning: 940, 986–7, 987–8, 1031, 1038–9, 1046–7, 1051, 1053
 Medenine, Battle of: 580–1
 and ‘Pugilist’: 595, 734, 826–7, 839, 851, 1195
 withdrawal from Mediterranean theatre (proposed): 1318–19
 WSC praises: 342–3, 400, 858, 882
 WSC reviews in Tripoli: 336–7
 and X Corps: 1023–4
- Newman Flower, Walter: 1733, 1733 n.2, 1762, 1783, 1813, 1822–3
- News Chronicle* ‘Who’s Winning the War Anyway?’ Gallup Poll: 1939
- Nicolson, Harold George
 biographical information: 405 n.1
 Baldwin on WSC: 1982–3
 Beveridge Report: 470–1
 dines with Spellman: 1324
 discusses the war with WSC: 1061–2
 WSC’s ‘War Situation’ speeches: 405–6, 1539
- Nicolson, Nigel: 1061 n.3
- Nimitz, Chester William: 622 n.4
- 1922 Committee (Conservative Members Committee): 265, 265 n.3, 424–5, 482, 516–17, 630, 712, 812–13, 894
- Ninth Army: 45, 1755–6
- Noble, Percy Lockhart Harnam: 736, 736 n.3
- Noguès, Charles-Auguste-Paul: 250–1, 250 n.3, 353, 1510
- Norrie, Charles Willoughby: 350, 350 n.7
- Norroy King of Arms: 2025, 2025 n.2
- North African Economic Board: 73–4
- North African and Tunisian campaign
 Allied successes: 232
 Axis surrender: 1285
 Axis troop locations: 24
- battlefields and the desert described by Jacob:
 324–5
- Bizerta and Tunis: 1211, 1220, 1225, 1228, 1237
- Browning: 46
- casualty estimates: 524, 1166
- governance of French North Africa: 471–3
- Harvey on: 488
- map of North Africa: 2391
- map of Tunisia: 2392
- Medenine, Battle of: 580–2
- mopping-up activities: 1249, 1264, 1279
- ‘Pugilist’: action begun: 717, 735; casualties analysis: 1175, 1182–3; described: 692 n.2; planning: 9–10, 595–6, 890–1; Sfax captured: 952; status updates: 785–6, 798, 834, 839–40, 841, 855–6, 921; troop reinforcements for: 775, 776–7, 800
- Sedjenane battles: 590, 594–5
- Sfax: 7, 9, 10, 34, 141, 595–6, 952
- Smuts on North Africa campaign: 232
- status updates: 70, 368–9, 369–70, 497, 525, 785–6, 798, 834, 839–40, 855–6, 866–7, 868, 908, 909, 920, 921, 930, 932, 944, 952, 955, 964, 1109–10, 1115, 1137, 1139–40, 1157–8, 1195, 1214–15, 1218–19
- ‘Symbol’: Alexander’s status update on Tunisian campaign: 116, 121, 140–1; planning sessions: 140, 140–1, 146, 152–3, 197; press conference: 218
- Tebessa: 4–5, 7, 9
- Tripoli, Libya: Chiefs of Staff (British) on North Africa campaign: 9–10; described by Jacob: 333–4; harbour repairs: 337–8
- troop requirements for: 37, 775, 776–7, 1165–6, 1167
- victory celebrations: 1253
- War Cabinet operations update: 38, 652–3, 1524–6
- WSC on: 2, 3, 34–5, 140–1, 218, 304–5, 306–9, 317, 559–60, 768
see also Eighth Army
- North Atlantic convoys and ‘Torch’: 28–9
- Northern Ireland
 Andrews resigns as PM of: **1194**, 1194 n.4
 Brooke serves as PM of: 1202
 conscription proposed for: 957, 1009–10, 1051, 1202
 Parliament: 818
- Northwick Park house: 1473
- Norway
 Allied food blockade policy: 12
 evacuations of Norwegian children: 12
 German naval fleet at Narvik: 691–3, 701–3, 738

- ‘Husky’: 200
 ‘Plough’: 120 n.1, 574–5, 585, 590, 1416–17
 notional tankers: 28, 28 n.4
 Novak, Karlo: 1695, 1695 n.1
 Nunn, William: 425, 425 n.1
 Nurses Bill: 812
 Nye, Archibald Edward
 biographical information: 698 n.3
 Allied seizure of Azores (proposed): 1556
 British Naval and merchant marine personnel
 in North Russia: **2053–5**
 Burma campaign setbacks: **777–8**
 dines with Brooke: 1777
 reports on fighting against the Japanese:
 698–700
 Nye, Una Sheila Colleen (Knox): 1777, 1777 n.3
- O’Connor, Herbert Romulus: 811, 811 n.1
 O’Connor, Mary Eugenia (Byrnes): 811 n.2
 Office of Scientific Research and Development
 (OSRD): 167
 Officer Cadet Training Units (OCTUs): 569
 Ogilvie-Forbes, George Arthur: 883, 883 n.2
 old age pensions: 878–9
 ‘Oleander’: 2231
 Oliver, Roland Giffard: 1876, 1876 n.2
 Oliver, Sarah Millicent Hermione (Spencer
 Churchill): 557 n.1
 O’Malley, Owen St Clair: 1917, 1917 n.2, 2245
 O’Neill, Robert William Hugh: 1010, 1010 n.1
 O’Neill, Shane Edward Robert: 628, 628 n.3
 operations: *see under* individual code names;
 listed: 2375–9
 Opposition Front Bench (Parliament): 1599
 Oral Answers: *see* House of Commons
 Orbay, Hüseyin Rauf: 640, 640 n.1
 Orders and Regulations: 424
 Ordnance Board Chairmanship: 680, 706
 Orlebar, Augustus Henry: 705, 705 n.3
 Ormsby-Gore, William George Arthur (Lord
 Harlech): 805, 805 n.1, 1901
 Osborne, Francis D’Arcy Godolphin: 1212,
 1212 n.2, 1324, 1932
 Ossewabrandwag: 806, 806 n.1
 ‘Overlord’
 Allied delay in establishing Second Front:
 1588, 1720
 discussed at ‘Quadrant’: 1976, 2183, 2200,
 2287–9, 2298, 2306–7, 2321–2
 discussed at ‘Trident’: 1273, 1344, 1404–5,
 1421–2, 1442–3
 German presence in the Balkans: 2312
 landing-craft requirements: 1922, 2276
 planning: 1533, 2193
 political adviser for: 2353
 purported ‘deal’ between WSC and FDR
 regarding: 2385–8
 timing: 1955, 1965
 troop requirements for: 1759
 Overseas Assault Force: 178
- Pacific and Far East theatres
 Akyab operations: 2303–4, 2311
 Allied air power: 159–60, 816
 Arakan operations: 1361–2, 2311
 Chandler anticipates need for British support:
 1022
 Chinese theatre: 2325
 command appointments: India and East Asia:
 1266, 1466, 1519–20, 1578–9, 1646–8,
 1726; Indian Viceroyalty: 1543–4,
 1606–9
 command organisation: 1354–5, 1589–90,
 1606–9, 1610, 1649, 1668–73, 1730,
 1870, 2200
 ‘Culverin Junior’ JPS report: 2272–7,
 2312–13
 discussed at ‘Symbol’: 118–19, 140, 144–5,
 163, 186, 203–4
 Far East map: 2397
 jungle fighting conditions: 699
 MacArthur updates on New Guinea
 campaign: 158–9
 Mountbatten: 2193
 operations planning: 2061–2, 2231–2
 South East Asia command: Cunningham
 (proposed): 1757–8, 1826, 1856, 1866,
 2239; discussed at ‘Quadrant’: 2301–2,
 2304–5, 2313–14, 2323–4, 2325–6,
 2329; Douglas proposed as Allied
 Supreme Commander-in-Chief: 1646,
 1654, 1710–11, 1799–800, 1826–7,
 1856, 1865–6, 1890, 1892, 1941–2,
 1959–60; Leese (proposed): 1479,
 1799, 1892, 2038–9; Mountbatten:
 2193, 2225, 2239, 2252, 2257, 2365–6;
 Stilwell: 1757, 1788, 1869–70
 South West Pacific area and Japanese air
 power: 690–1
 ‘Symbol’ agreements: 227, 231
 ‘Trident’ agreements: 1370–1
 see also ‘Anakim’; Burma campaign; Chiefs of
 Staff (British); War Cabinet
- Pacific territories, US post-war planning:
 837–8
 Pacific War Council: 84–5, 2169–70, 2235
 Page, Earle Christmas Grafton: 2247, 2247 n.1
 Paget, Beatrice Eleanor (Lady Pembroke): 1761,
 1761 n.3
 Paget, Bernard Charles Tolver: 1171 n.1
 Palestine
 Arab unity: 743
 British policy on: 600–1, 601 n.3, 1127, 1143,
 1774–5

- Palestine *cont'd*
 Cabinet Committee on: 1792, 1874–5, 2090–1
 9th Army, Palestine: 1755–6
 Peel Commission: 1792, 1792 n.1
 refugees in: 928–9
 US–UK Joint Declaration regarding: 1773–7
 War Cabinet on post-war planning and policy regarding: 1772–5, 1791–2
 White Paper (1939): 1038, 1063–4
 Palewski, Gaston: 1551, 1551 n.1
 Palmer, Roundell Cecil: *see* Selborne, Lord
 Pantelleria ('Corkscrew'): 1467–8, 1570, 1570 n.1, 1572, 1601–2
 Papen, Franz von: 243 n.1, 2249
 'Parent States' policy: 61
 Park, Keith Rodney: 1647, 1647 n.1
 Parliament
 Amery's economic 'sub-Parliament' proposal: 618–19, 626
see also Harvie-Watt, George; House of Commons; speeches (WSC); War Cabinet
 Parsons, Geoffrey: 1551 n.1, 1551–2
 Pasha, Nahas
 biographical information: 260 n.1
Black Book revelations: 1111–12, 1135–6
 Egyptian general elections: 1161
 Egyptian grain and rice supplies: 588
 'Force X' fleet: 445, 471
 WSC thanks for telegram: **260**
 Patterson, Paul: 115, 115 n.1
 Patterson, Robert Porter: 2022, 2022 n.1
 Patton, George S.: **228**, 228 n.1, 1940
 Paulus Wilhelm von: 213, 213 n.2
 Paymaster-General: *see* Cherwell, Lord (Frederick Lindemann)
 Peabody, Polly: 123 n.1
 peace conferences: *see* post-war planning
 Peake, Charles Brinsley Pemberton: 550 n.1, 556, 579, 886, 1063
 Peake, Osbert: 424, 424 n.3
 Pearson, Andrew Russell: 1394, 1394 n.1
 Peck, John
 biographical information: 69 n.2
 daily news wires: 125–6
 security arrangements for Duke of Windsor: 314–15, 315 n.4
 Watling's deferment: 181
 WSC's return to England: **363**
 Peck, Richard Hallam: 1725, 1725 n.1
 Peel Commission: 1792, 1792 n.1
 Pegram, George Braxton: 520, 520 n.3
 Peierls, Rudolph Ernst: 521, 521 n.3
 Peirse, Richard Edmund
 biographical information: 526 n.1
 airfields construction and readiness in China: 598
 'Anakim' planning: 1077, 1148
 Burma campaign: 1145–9, 1297–8
 command appointments: 526
 India: 1247
 Pembroke, Lady (Beatrice Paget): 1761, 1761 n.3
 Pembroke, Lord (Reginald Herbert): **1761**, 1761 n.1
 Pence, Harry: 2318, 2318 n.1
 Pendar, Kenneth: 210, 210 n.4
 Penruddock, Clement Frederick: 1719, 1719 n.2
 pensions
 for British nationals previously employed in Siam: 425
 old age: 878–9
 Pensions Bill: 1597–8
 for Victoria Cross holders: 1993
 war pensions: 812, 1008–9, 1096, 1598, 1599, 1664
 Perkins, Frances: 1091, 1091 n.1
 Perrin, Michael Willcox: 2386 n.1, 2387
 Pershing, John Joseph: 194 n.2
 Persia
 Ambassador Bullard: 743
 Auchinleck and Persia/Iraq Command: 320, 367, 544, 545
 Casey reports to WSC on: 1088, 1464, 2342
 shooting of Persians: 1136
 Pesenti, Gustavo: 688–9, 688 n.6
 Pétain, Henri: 108–11, 109 n.1
 Peter II (King of Yugoslavia)
 biographical information: 1005 n.1
 marriage: 1871–2, 1882, 1884
 Middle East trip: 1603
 WSC advises patience during exile: **1005–6**
 WSC asks Sir Miles Lampson to assist: 2206
 Petherick, Maurice: 865, 865 n.1, 1011
 Pethick-Lawrence, Frederick William: 481, 481 n.5
 Petrie, David: 1889, 1889 n.7
 Petty-FitzMaurice, Evelyn Emily Mary: 1398, 1398 n.1
 Peyrouton, Bernard Marcel
 biographical information: 124 n.4
 French Government in Algeria: 124, 125, 362, 362 n.2, 1510
 meets with RSC: 506
 meets with WSC in Algiers: 353
 Philip, André: 705–6, 705 n.6
 Phillips, William: 473, 473 n.1, 476–7, 1390
 PIAT (Projector, Infantry, Anti-Tank) weapon: 80, 80 n.1, 95
 Pickford, Mary: 1708, 1708 n.6
 Pierlot, Hubert: **1760**, 1760 n.1
 Pile, Frederick Alfred: 714, 714 n.3, 1931
 Pilkington, Richard: 712, 712 n.2

- Pim, Richard
 biographical information: 115 n.2
 air and sea distances travelled by WSC while PM: 2199
 'Quadrant' conference: arrivals: 2278; Map Room strategy sessions: 2199, 2251–2, 2260–1; travels by *Queen Mary* to: 2184–5, 2191–2, 2199
 'Symbol': 115–16, 174–5
 'Trident' conference: arrival and food in US: 1260; Marine Corps Band concert: 1376; press conference: 1434–5; train journey to Pennsylvania: 1376–7; travels by *Queen Mary* to: 1210–11; White House Map Room: 1269–70; WSC and FDR's friendship: 1317
 WSC's pneumonia: 458–9
 Pinar del Río honorary citizenship for WSC: 883
 Pinkham, Philip Irving: **913**, 913 n.2
 Pirow, Oswald: 806, 806 n.3
 Pius XII, Pope: 488 n.2, 1600, 1616–17, 1649, 1798, 1857–8, 1932
 Platt, William: 544, 544 n.4, 1089
 playing cards supply: 2063, 2093, 2134
 Pleven, René: 143, 143 n.4, 1713
 'Plough': 120 n.1, 574–5, 585, 590, 1416–17, 1416 n.1
 'Pointblank': 2297, 2297 n.2
 Poland
 Commonwealth representative for Poland in Moscow: 1288
 Katyn massacres: 998–9, 1061, 1061 n.1, 1066–7, 1105–6, 1141, 1917, 2245
 Polish forces in the Middle East: 18, 270, 896, 897, 924, 926, 1414, 1890–1, 2341
 Polish–Soviet relations: 897, 998–9, 1142, 1145, 1163, 1215–16, 1282–3, 1315, 1995, 2066–7
 post-war planning, Eden discusses with FDR: 669
 Political and Economic Council (Algiers): 54–5, 70–4
 political ignorance, Colville's memorandum on RAF in South Africa: 806
 Pollock, Sir Adrian Donald Wilde: **773**, 773 n.2, 1120
Poncelet, FR (submarine): 10, 10 n.1
 Poole, Cecil Charles: 793
 Portal, Sir Charles
 biographical information: 25 n.1
 air protection for Portugal: 1556
 air squadron status updates: **86**
 aircraft availability: for Australia: **1880–1**, **2132**; for French in West Africa: 1372; January: **61–2**; March: **660–1**; for RAAF: **1361**; for Russia: **916**, **1126**, **1169**; for Yugoslavia: **443**
 aircraft congestion at Takoradi: **1650**, **2024**, **2159**
 American aircraft lettering: **634–5**
 anti-U-boat warfare: 1342
 Arnold and Allied air forces: **25**
 'Avalanche' planning: 1954, **2313**
 Bomber Command: aircraft availability: **961–2**, **1724**, **2133**; operations lull (June): **1625–6**
 bombing: airbases in Norway: 1405; aqueducts in the Ruhr: **546**; Berlin (planned): **59**; Bolzano transformer station: **2285–6**; daylight (proposed): **636–7**, 1209; delay-action, of Germany (proposed): **1103**; of French targets by USAF: 1046; Romanian oilfields: **531–2**, 1373, **2157**; 'Window' radar counter-measure: 1680, **1703**, **1782**, 1911–12, **1931**
 British Chiefs of Staff member: 6 n.1
 Egyptian air forces: **1626**
 fog dispersal: **953**, **1992**
 German Air Force strength assessments: **504**, **1686**
 glider pilot training: **600**
 'Handcuff' planning: **903**, **953**
 'Husky': planning: 177, 986; post-'Husky' operations strategy: 1191; status updates: **2101**
 Lancaster aircraft for WSC: **365**, **380**
 Macchi aircraft: **791**, 791 n.1
 Metropolitan Air Force staff: **1931**
 Middle East Air Reinforcement Progress Report: **603**
 OBE for Vanderkloot (proposed): **365**
 Pacific and Far East theatres: air-supply capability: 1247; command appointments: **1266**, **1724**; command re-organisation: 2211
 'Quadrant' conference: 2297, 2299–300
 RAF and USAAF, comparison of: **1026**, **2010**, **2045**, **2134**, **2224**; Mediterranean sorties: **2232**
 Sikorsky's death: **1947**
 at 'Symbol': 101, 108, 117, 145, 147
Tirpitz attacks: **451–2**
 Tunisian campaign: **504**, **527**, **994**
 Yugoslavian military operations support: 1691
see also 'Trident' conference
 Portal, Lady Joan: 714, 714 n.1
 Portal, Lord (Wyndham Raymond)
 biographical information: 528 n.1
 at Chequers: 1719
 domestic affairs: Balliol College, Oxford, use of: **1112**; building industry training:

- Portal, Lord (Wyndham Raymond) *cont'd*
 528, 730; cafeteria hut at Chequers:
869; cottages for agricultural labourers:
 1659, 1793; labour allocations: 1852;
 reconditioning of blitzed houses: **750**;
 Treasury Building: **2196**
- Porter, William: 1190, 1190 n.3
- Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores)
 Allied negotiations with Portuguese
 Government: 1250, 1250–1, 1556,
 1570–1, 1590–1, 1601–2, 1615, 1645,
 1727–8, 1740–1, 1758–9, 1784–5, 1796,
 1829–30, 1835, 1855, 1862–3, 1873–4,
 1890, 1912–13, 1929, 1940, 1949, 1970,
 2040, 2049–51, 2063, 2141, 2150,
 2188–9, 2237, 2295
- Allied seizure of (proposed): 801, 825–6, 842,
 1189, 1352–4, 1367, 1374–6, 1391,
 1396, 1400, 1403–4, 1420–1, 1554–7,
 1585, 1675, 1777, 1929
- codenamed ‘Lifebelt’: 1354, 1585
 discussed at ‘Quadrant’: 2301, 2321
 strategic importance of: 842, 1208–9, 1342–3,
 1367, 1425–6
- post-war planning
 aircraft manufacture: 917
 Anglo-French relations: 1883–4, 1897
 Australian demands regarding peace
 conference: 2243
 Ceylon constitution: 875–6
 civil aviation: 977, 1601, 1665, 1686–90,
 1689, 2007–8, 2065, 2099–100, 2100
 Conservative Party views on: 1459–60
 disarmament: international management of:
 274–5, 320, 320 n.1; WSC’s ‘Morning
 Thoughts’ on post-war planning: 311
 Eden discusses with FDR: 648–9, 651,
 668–70, 836–9, 853, 854
 Eisenhower and ‘Husky’ planning: 378–9,
 388
 European reconstruction work: 791
 Four Years’ Plan: 796, 1907
 French (US views): 837–8, 1883–4
 Germany: containment of: 1883–4; industry:
 1932–3
 Government-acquired industries restoration:
 983
 Imperial Conference (proposed): 958, 965–6,
 1003–4, 1055–6, 1081
 international security proposals: 2308
 Irish partition: 1643
 Maugham’s post-war plans for Middle East:
 455–6, 478–9
 Morrison on: 57, 57 n.2, 59–60
 ‘Need for Decisions’ memorandum: 1811,
 1879, 1906–9
 Palestine: 1772–5
- Parliamentary reaction to ‘Postwar Planning’
 speech: 811–12
 preservation of global peace: 88–9, 1557–63
 reconstruction: 675, 726–7, 730
 Reconstruction Priorities Committee: 1908
 territorial trusteeship: 837–8
 ‘Trident’ conference: 1282
 United Nations organisation: 1574–5
 US Government: 677–8
 US–UK fraternal association proposal: 1561,
 2251
 world organisation proposals: 974–5, 1557–63
 WSC on: 273–80, 285, 295–6, 301–2
 WSC’s March speech on: 722–33
 WSC’s ‘Morning Thoughts’ post-war
 planning paper: 311–14, 322–3, 380
see also Beveridge Report; Four Years’ Plan
- Pound, Lady Bessie: 1290, 1290 n.3
- Pound, Sir Dudley
 biographical information: 78 n.1
 aid convoys to Russia: 47, **78**, **592**
 ‘Anakim’, carrier availability for: 1297
 anti-U-boat warfare: 1342, 1372, 1409
 Bay of Biscay Patrol: **846**
 Bizerta defences: **994**
 British Chiefs of Staff member: 6 n.1
 Canadian convoy escorts: 74
 cistern construction at Bathurst: **142**
 Dreyer: **907**
 German Navy status: **602**
 ‘Husky’ planning: 120, 177, 198
Kenfig Pool, SS: **1184**
 Mediterranean theatre: German U-boats in
 the Mediterranean: **1192**; post-‘Husky’
 operations strategy: 1190; ‘Sandwich’
 trans-Mediterranean convoy: 987
 naval construction programme for 1943:
772–3
 Pacific and Far East theatres: Burma–China
 operations: 1371; command re-
 organisation: 2211; Japanese and US
 naval strength estimates: **1241**, **1265–6**;
 planned operations from India: 1247,
 2210
 Royal Navy production and manpower
 allocations: 1850, 1922
 shipping losses: *Duchess of York* convoy loss:
1893; Freetown convoy losses: **1175**;
 Indian Ocean: **2220**, **2248**, **2257**,
2277–8; March: **568**, **634**; merchant
 tonnages: **568**, **634**, **876**, **1723**; *Port Fairy*
 damaged: **1893**
 at ‘Symbol’: 115, 116, 120–1, 148–9, 195, 196
Tirpitz attack plans: **451–2**, **1203–4**, **1930**
 U-boat campaign monthly statements: **1685**,
1807, **2135**
Victorious, HMS, status: **1094**

- Pownall, Henry Royds: 544, 544 n.7, 599
 Pratt, Douglas Henry: 1410, 1410 n.2
 Prchal, Eduard: 1799, 1799 n.2
 Price, Cedric Rhys: 1184–5, 1185 n.3, **1585**, 2062, **2119**
 Price, George Ward: 484 n.1
 ‘Priceless’: 1759, 1759 n.1, 1767–8
 Pridham, Arthur Francis: 680, 680 n.3, 706
 Primrose, Albert (Lord Rosebery): 1206 n.3, 1206–7
 Prince Henry of Prussia: 828, 828 n.1
 Prince of Pless (Hansel Heinrich XVII): 748, 748 n.2, 828, 846, 1103–4
 Princess Alexandra of Greece and Denmark: 1005, 1005 n.2
 Princess Marina (Duchess of Kent): 64–6, 637–8, **925**, 925 n.4
 Princess Marthe (Marthe Bibesco): **831**, 831 n.2, 1084, 1154, 1221
 Prisoners of War
 Allied in Italy: 2058, 2081, 2083, 2086, 2087
 Biscari massacre: 2177, 2177 n.2
 captured Axis Generals in England: 1576
 captured by Allies during ‘Husky’: 2271
 captured by Allies during Tunisian campaign: 840, 919, 920, 930, 944, 947, 964, 1065, 1139, 1218–19, 1225, 1237, 1249, 1264, 1279, 1534
 guarded by 1st Armoured Division: 1930
 Japanese in New Zealand: 1646, 1759
 Katyn massacres: 998–9, 1061, 1061 n.1, 1066–7, 1105, 1141
 shackling of: 372, 372 n.4, 747, 1950, 1952, 2113, 2138–9
 US–UK division of: 1317
 Pritt, Denis Nowell: 27, 27 n.4, 795
 Private Office (WSC’s staff at No. 10 Downing Street)
 bombing report for Stalin: **91**
 intelligence information availability during ‘Quadrant’: **2128–9**
 Sir Henry Strakosch: 2359
 ‘Symbol’ official communiqué: 220–2
 taking shelter during air raids: 155
 WSC to meet with Captain Deakin: 1475
 Projector, Infantry, Anti-Tank (PIAT) weapon: 80, 80 n.1, 95
 propaganda
 American films: 1969–70, 2230, 2257–8
 anti-Japanese: 1149
 anti-U-boat: 2121
 Baptism of Fire (film): 1017
 Bracken on Ministry of Information: 355
 co-ordinated US–UK policy on: 2139–40, 2142–3, 2155–6, 2175, 2262–3
 de Gaullist ‘Resistance’ paper: 1359
 Desert Victory (film): 576, 576 n.2, 617, 618, 1058–9, 1448
 directive for Italy before and after Operation ‘Husky’: 666–7, 680, 1362, 1396–7, 1727
 Flare Path (play): 134–5, 134 n.1, 141
 France newspaper to be controlled by Ministry of Information: 1714
 German: Axis radio broadcasts: 1701; German Intelligence report about Morocco: 418; report of Russian murders of Polish officers (Katyn massacres): 998–9, 1061, 1061 n.1, 1066–7, 1121, 1138; tone of: 265
 Paris broadcast of purported interview with RSC: 1702, 1734–5
 in Persia: 743
 publication of German execution orders in Yugoslavia: 448
 Radio Accra and French West Africa: 11, 92
 Radio Vichy: 113
 report on German morale in Tunisia: 1594–5
 ‘Symbol’ press conference and FDR’s call for ‘unconditional surrender’: 213
 Tass news agency: 948–9, 948 n.2
 Pryce, Henry Edward ap Rhys: 1636, 1636 n.2, 1673, 1707–8, 1833
 Pryce, Meyric Home ap Rhys: 1636, 1636 n.3, 1673
 Public Relations Officers report: 1929
 Pucheu, Pierre: 462, 462 n.1
 ‘Pugilist’: *see* North African and Tunisian campaign
Punch cartoon: 1029
 Purbrick, Reginald: 1011, 1011 n.4
 Pyke, Geoffrey Nathaniel Joseph: 740, 740 n.2
 ‘Quadrant’ conference
 accommodations: 2084
 agenda planning: 1956, 1966–7, 2019–20, 2037, 2043, 2055–6, 2099–100, 2110, 2119, 2180, 2192–3, 2247
 Canada, importance to: 2238, 2343
 Chiefs of Staff (Combined) minutes: 2297–305, 2320–7
 Citadel Map Room: 2225
 cross-Channel operations planning (‘Overlord’): 2264–5, 2306–7
 CSC and Mary Churchill accompany WSC to: 2185–6
 dates and arrangements for: 1152–3, 1916, 1925–6, 1976, 1990, 2001, 2018–20, 2036, 2042, 2057, 2070, 2084–5, 2109, 2175–7
 exclusion of Stalin from: 2131–2, 2362–3
 FDR at: arrival: 2263–4, 2278; Parliament Hill speech: 2225, 2225 n.1

- 'Quadrant' conference *cont'd*
 Halifax informed of: 2176
 King George VI updated on: 2237–8
 Map Room strategy sessions: 2251–2, 2259–60
 operations planning: 2286, 2287–9, 2297–307, 2312–13, 2328–9, 2332–3
 press communiqués and press coverage of: 2127, 2144, 2186, 2252, 2259–60, 2285
 travel to: 2180–1, 2184, 2222, 2223, 2227, 2232
 Wingate: accompanies WSC to: 2179–82; reports on Burma campaign: 2207
 WSC's Quebec Conference speech: 2360–7
Queen Mary, RMS: 1207, 1259–60, 2179, 2180–1, 2183
 Queen's Royal Regiment, Battle of Medenine: 582
 Question Time: *see* House of Commons
 Queuille, Antoine-Henri: 1381–2, 1381 n.2
 Quinan, Edward Pellew: 742 n.2
 Quisling, Vidkun: 434 n.3
- RAAF (Royal Australian Air Force), aircraft for: 1361, 1451, 1474, 1503, 1580, 1583–4, 1612, 1887–8, 2132
- Racziewicz, Władysław
 biographical information: 553 n.1
 Anglo-Polish and Polish-Soviet relations: 2066–7
 Polish Government after Sikorski's death: 1823–4, 1834
 WSC thanks for good wishes: **553, 2011**
- Raczyński, Edward Bernard André Maria: 998, 998 n.1, 1133, 1163, 1834, 1846
- radar
 ASV: 644, 644 n.3, 1798
 gun laying Mark III: 2190
 H2S: 1204, 1613, 1797–8
 'Window' counter-measure: 1643, 1643 n.1, 1680–2, 1690
- Radio Accra and French West Africa: 11, 92
 RAF: *see* Royal Air Force (RAF)
- Raikes, Henry Victor Alpin: 2198, 2198 n.1
Rakota (German blockade runner): 174
 Ralston, James Layton: 1961, 1961 n.3
 Ramsey, Bertram Home: 741, 741 n.1
 Randag, Eugene Adrian: **58**, 58 n.2, 1637
 Rankellour, Lord (James): **1744**, 1744 n.1, **2065**
- Rathbone, Eleanor Florence
 biographical information: 767 n.1
 on Bevan's dislike of WSC: 767–8, 812, 1018, 1172
 WSC thanks for support: **780, 804**
- Rathenau, Walter: 1932–3, 1932 n.3
 'Ravenous': 84 n.3, 129, 129 n.3, 151
 Rayburn, Samuel Taliaferro: **1363**, 1363 n.1
- Reading, Lady: **485–6**, 485 n.1
 Reakes, George Leonard: 1718, 1718 n.2
 reconstruction: *see* post-war planning
 Redman, Sydney: 707–11, 707 n.2
Redoubtable class submarines, FR *Poncelet*: 10, 10 n.1
 Reed, Philip Dunham: 579 n.2
- refugees
 French refugees travelling through Spain: 1947
 North Africa camp (proposed): 1755
 refugee assistance (Oral Answers): 927–9
 Refugee Conference in Bermuda: 1076
 Winterton and Refugee Committee: 1168–9
 WSC urges Spanish Government to accept war refugees: 933, 935–6
- Reid, Cunningham: 628
 Reid, Ogden Rogers: 621, 621 n.5
 Reid Dick, William: 782 n.3
 Reith, John Charles Walsham: **1062**, 1062 n.2
 Reitz, Deney: 94 n.1
 Rendel, George William: 1872 n.1
 Rennell, Lord (Francis James): 642, 642 n.2, 1321
- Renwick, Sir Robert: **1797–8**, 1797 n.2
 reparations and economic reconstruction: 311
Report of the Inter-Departmental Committee on Social Insurance and Allied Services: *see* Beveridge Report
- Resident Minister: *see* Macmillan, Harold
- Ribbentrop, Joachim von: 1348, 1348 n.4, 2187, 2230 n.2, 2249
- Richardson, Alexander Whitmore Colquhoun: **2156–7**, 2156 n.1
- Riddell-Webster, Sir Thomas: 598, 2141, **2332**
- Riley, Benjamin: 1994, 1994 n.2
 Roatta, Mario: 1349, 1349 n.1, 1350
- Robert, Georges
 biographical information: 386 n.1
 'Force X' fleet: 386, 461–2, 863, 1476
 UK imports and shipping resources: 638
- Roberts, Frank Kenyon: 1129 n.3
 Roberts, George Philip: 533–4, 533 n.3, 1969
 Roberts, Owen Josephus: 857, 857 n.1
 Robertson, Brian: 326–7, 326 n.2, 332–3, 335
 Robertson, Norman Alexander: 1961, 1961 n.1
 Robinson, William Sydney: 1078, 1503, 1503 n.2, 1580, 1888, 2339
- Robotti, Mario: 1927, 1927 n.2
- Romanian oilfields (Ploesti) bombing
 attack planning: 531–2, 604, 841, 1190, 1272, 1372–3, 1407, 1422–3, 1498–9, 1498 n.2, 2297–8
 code names for: 1722, 1731
 King George VI sends message to FDR: 2157, 2249–50
- Romer, Tadeusz: 453, 453 n.2

- Romilly, Nellie Hozier: 1858–9, 1859 n.1
- Rommel, Erwin
 Axis troop levels: 387
 El Alamein, Battle of: 306–7, 328–9, 1337
 Lady Montgomery jokes about: 382
 Medenine, Battle of: 510–11, 510 n.3, 582, 595, 643–5
 Montgomery's defeat of: 401, 402–3
 North Africa and Tunisian campaign: 2, 9, 34–5, 218, 317, 510–11, 510 n.3, 539 n.3, 539, 560, 613–14
 WSC predicts defeat of: 304
- Rooks, Lowell Ward: 351, 351 n.2
- Roosevelt, Eleanor
 Calder's sculpted bust of WSC: 1323
 denounces Communist students: 1283
 meets Queen Elizabeth: 239
 Shangri-La weekend: 1307
 visits American hospitals in Guadalcanal: 2257
 WSC sends greetings to: 576
 WSC's notions on US–UK fraternal relations: 2251
- Roosevelt, Elliot: 241–2, 2145, 2145 n.2
- Roosevelt, Franklin D. (FDR)
 biographical information: 11 n.1
 Balkans operations update: **2245**
 'Bolero': **888**, 947–8
 command appointments: **375, 382, 383, 393, 410**
 conscription proposed for Northern Ireland: **957, 1051**
 'Corkscrew': **1570, 1573**
 Eden's Washington DC trip: **411, 415**, 621, 622, 648–9, 651, 655, 656, 668–70, **684–5**, 831–2, 836–9
 European theatre: 'Baytown' and 'Avalanche' planning: **2355–6**, 2356 n.1; bombing of Germany: **963**; German movements towards Spanish border: **716–17, 774–5**; Katyn massacres: **2245**; North Atlantic convoys: **28–9, 83**; Ploesti oil-fields bombing: **1722, 2249–50**; post-'Trident' Algiers meeting: **1451, 1511**; Rome marshalling yards bombing: **1546–7, 1599–600, 1616–17, 1649, 1675**, 1857–8
 food blockade policy: **11–12**
 French North and West Africa: currency exchange rates in: **357**, 545; discusses de Gaulle with WSC: **20, 28, 29, 348, 414, 1631–3, 1639–40, 1641**; French Committee of National Liberation: **1512, 1516–17, 1551–2, 1583**, 1605–6, 1661–3, **1674–5, 1697–8, 1699, 1711, 1836, 1839–40, 1854, 1882–3, 1987–9, 2001–3, 2033, 2040–1, 2151–3, 2166, 2169, 2255–6**; Giraud proposed as sole authority in: 344–5, 350, 356, 362, 373; Giraud's Washington DC visit: **1711–12**; governance of: 112–14, **369, 384**; Jewish refugees in: **1842–3**
 Hull invited to England: **1676**
 'Husky': black radio armistice proclamation: 1786–7, **1790–1**, 1795, **1800**, 1803–4, **1805–6, 1815, 1827–9, 1840, 1885, 1885 n.1, 1914**; military government of 'Huskyland': 977–8, **978, 988, 1002–3, 1565–7, 1600, 1676–7**; New Zealand Division: **1180–1**, 1239; planning: **463, 844, 854, 855, 912, 962–3, 977–8**; post-'Husky' planning: **1960**; status updates: **1926–7**
 invites Lord Beaverbrook to Washington DC: 782
 Italy: Allies seek 'honourable capitulation' of the Italian people: **2070–1**; armistice terms: **2081, 2087, 2094–5, 2097, 2104–5, 2107–9, 2115, 2116–17, 2120, 2126–7, 2128, 2154**; Badoglio Government: **2186–7, 2242**; Italian morale: **2017**; Mussolini's abdication and internment: **2055, 2056**, 2058–60, **2193–4**; 'open city' proposal for Rome: 2141, **2151, 2156, 2165–6, 2168–9, 2263**; surrender terms: **2265–9, 2270–1, 2283–4, 2358**
 Laski's open letter to: 1128, 1128 n.2
 Lend-Lease agreements (international bases): 2190
 North African and Tunisian campaign: 'Force X' fleet: **414**; praises American and French soldiers in Morocco: 219, 220; refugee camp in North Africa: **1755**; Tunisian campaign updates: **368–9, 369–70, 964, 1001**
 Pacific and Far East theatres: aircraft for RAAF: **1618**; 'Anakim' planning: 861–2, **888, 963**; Bismarck Sea, Battle of: **574**; boundaries: **1730**; Burma campaign: **67–9, 84–5**; command appointments: **1589–90, 1710–11, 1788, 1826–7, 1856, 1857**, 2257; keeping anti-submarine warfare tactics secret from Japan: **1497**; military planning update to Chiang Kai-shek: 227; South East Asia command appointments: **1646–8, 1757–8, 2313**
 physical paralysis: 133, 208, 241–2, 849–50, 2237–8
 Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): **1567–8, 1570, 1571, 1590–1, 1601–2, 1615, 1645, 1675, 1727–8, 1740–1, 1758–9, 1784–5, 1796, 1829–30, 1862–3, 1912–13, 1929, 2295**

- Roosevelt, Franklin D. (FDR) *cont'd*
 propaganda: co-ordinated US–UK policy on:
 2142–3; *Desert Victory* (film): **576**
 Russia: aid convoys to: 194–7, **691–3**, 704,
716, 739, 783–4, 784–5, **787**, **835–6**,
 852–3, **853**, **889**, **889 n.1**; Anglo-Italian
 relations: **2127**; Lend-Lease Soviet
 Protocols: **476**, **548**; Polish–Soviet
 relations: **1107**, **1117**, **1122**, **1140–2**
 shipping: shibbuilding and UK import
 programme: 611, **1457–9**, **1517**,
1522; shipping resources and UK
 import programme: **638–9**; transfer of
 American merchant ships to British flag:
2160–3
- Stalin: Allied delay in establishing Second
 Front: 1573–4, **1581**, **1587–9**, 1623–4,
 1624–5, **1641**, **1644–5**, **1738**; Davies’
 meeting with: **1548**; meeting with WSC
 and (proposed): 649, 650, 690, 786, 799–
 800, 842–3, **1709–10**, **1737–8**, **1739**,
 1813, **1905**, **1925–6**, **1956**, 2217–18,
2255; military planning updates: 230–1,
319–20, **347–8**, **382**, **559–61**, **575–6**;
 Tripartite Commission proposal: 2315–
 16, 2335–6, 2338–9, 2343–4, **2348**,
2351; US–Soviet relations: 1812–13
- State of the Union speech: **66**, 66 n.2
 at ‘Symbol’: accommodations: 105–6, 132–3,
 241–2; agreements: 185–7, 193–204;
 arrival: 121; meeting of de Gaulle and
 Giraud: 150, 154–5, 157, 162, 168, 182–
 3, 183–4, 184–5, 190, 207–8; official
 communiqué: 234; planning sessions:
 140, 152, 158, 174, 181; plans for with
 WSC: **14**, **21**, **28**, 28, **29**, **32**, **41**, **60**, **69**;
 press conference: 205–7, 209–10, 213–14,
 216, 271; transcript: 215–20
- Tube Alloys: Combined Committee:
2255; purported ‘deal’ between WSC
 and FDR regarding: 2385–8; status
 updates: **1854**, **2069**, **2097–8**; WSC
 memorandum: 519–22
- Turkey: Allied military supplies and training:
1116–17; Allied use of airbases in: **1116**;
 Anglo-Turkish military conference:
 222–3, 223–4, 224–5, 225, 226–7, **243**,
 269, 297–8, **315–16**, 348
- U-boats: monthly statements regarding: **1511**,
1778, 1801, **1838–9**, **1843**, **1904–5**,
1914, 2135, **2233–4**, **2248**; status
 updates: **2106–7**, **2115**
- WSC, friendship with: discussion of
 American politics: 1453; ‘get well soon’
 message: **518**; Hyde Park visit: **2233**,
2233 n.2, **2239**, 2244; Laurentide Park
 fishing trip: 2305; portrait of Sylvester
 Churchill: **541**, **542 n.5**; Shangri-La
 weekend: 1307–10, 1453, **1865**; travels
 to Marrakech with WSC and RSC:
 208, 210, 222; White House visits:
 1317, **2244–5**, **2348**, **2350**; WSC notes
 regard for friendship at commencement
 of ‘Husky’: **1855**; WSC requests Short
 Snorter dollar bill for King George VI:
1739, **1756–7**; WSC sends message of
 support: **1739**; WSC’s alleged childhood
 visits to Armenia, New York: 663, **707**,
855, **856**
see also ‘Quadrant’ conference; ‘Trident’
 conference
- Roosevelt, Franklin D., Jr: 241–2, 2145, 2145
 n.1
- Rosebery, Lord: 1206–7, 1206 n.3
- Rosenberg, Alfred: 1701, 1701 n.1
- Ross, Rosalind: 131 n.2, 1078, 1188
- Rossi, Pier Filippo de: 2267, 2267 n.1
- Rota the lion: 433–4, 433 n.7, 461, 473, 2126
- Rothermere, Viscount (Esmond Harmsworth):
 1324, 1324 n.4
- ‘Round-up’
 American support for: 118, 152, 1236, 1256
 combined with Sledgehammer as
 ‘Roundhammer’: 1356
 described: 37 n.1
 discussed at ‘Symbol’: 152
 planning and resource availability: 40–1
- ‘Roundhammer’
 combined bomber offensive from the UK:
 1368
 described: 1368 n.1
 post-‘Husky’ operations strategy: 1483, 1485
- Rowan, Thomas Leslie
 biographical information: 267 n.2
 in Algiers: 358
 Astor’s anti-American remarks: 954–5
 International Mark Twain Society medal for
 WSC: 1814, 2031
 Maugham’s post-war plans for Middle East:
 455–6
 Mountbatten’s itinerary while in England:
1119
 reports death of ‘Symbol’ staff to Jacob:
 267–8
 RSC’s letter on Vichy Government: **650–1**,
661
 Sutherland’s requests: 1327, 1437–8
 in Tripoli: 324, 326, 339
 WSC in *Moscow Dateline* chapter: 1762, 1822
- Rowe-Dutton, Ernest: 1845, 1845 n.6
- Rowecki, Stefan Pawel: 1951–2, 1951 n.4, 2137
- Royal Air Force (RAF)
 Air Transport Command proposal: 421, 569
 Airborne Division: 631

- Bomber Command aircraft availability: 61–2, 451, 538, 961–2, 1724, 2133
- Colville's memorandum on behaviour of RAF in South Africa: 804–8
- Fleet Air Arm Estimates: 566, 629, 712, 795, 940–1, 1035, 1449, 1602, 1873, 2026
- Flying Badge awarded to WSC: 866, 872–3, 913
- Lord Trenchard on the importance of: 720–1
- medal ribbons for: 802
- Ministry of Aircraft Production projections: 99, 877, 1820–1, 1848–9, 1851–2, 1919–21, 1923–4, 1971–2, 1974, 2140
- Operation 'Fungus': 1365, 1365 n.4
- operations lull: 1625–6
- personnel levels: 1819, 1820, 1847
- programme expansion: 36, 660, 1449
- RAF Ensign added to Flags at the Cenotaph: 883
- RAF Mission in Moscow: 1544
- WSC praises: 872–3
- Royal Navy
- medal ribbons for: 802
 - Navy Estimates: 629
 - personnel in Murmansk: 2009, 2051–5
 - production and manpower allocations: 1850–1, 1921–2, 1972–4
- Royce, Ralph: 1959, 1959 n.3
- Rucker, Arthur: 267 n.1
- Russia
- Allied aid convoys: air escorts for: 567, 591–2, 783–4; Arctic: 121, 121 n.1, 165; and British service personnel in north Russia: 2051–5; escort vessels for: 78, 85, 194–5, 228, 395–6, 633–4, 687–8; Red Cross goods: 47; 'Sandwich' trans-Mediterranean convoy: 981–2, 987; suspension of: 187, 194–7, 195–7, 228, 691–3, 701–4, 716, 783–5, 827, 834, 835–6, 852–3, 888, 2235
 - Allied aircraft for: 130, 916, 951–2, 968, 981, 997, 1169, 1291
 - arms supply to (Oral Answers): 374
 - Comintern abolished: 1388, 1395–6
 - Italian armistice and surrender terms: 2193, 2283–4
 - Lend-Lease Soviet Protocols: 476, 548
 - Polish–Soviet relations: 897, 998–9, 1061 n.1, 1100, 1145, 1163, 1172, 1215–16, 1257–8, 1282–3, 1315, 1995, 2066–7
 - post-war planning: spread of Communism: 669; WSC on: 274–6, 278–9, 312, 313, 317
 - Pritt's pro-Soviet stance: 27
 - recognises French Committee of National Liberation: 1664, 1698–9
 - relief of Leningrad: 157
 - Russian–Czech relations: 1801–2
 - as signatories to Atlantic Charter: 275, 279
 - Turkish–Soviet relations: 376, 436–7, 548–9, 2196
 - US Ambassador to: 656, 669, 1548
 - US–Soviet relations: 1812–13
 - WSC proposes Moscow visit: 1477
- Russian army
- and Allied post-'Husky' planning: 1468, 1469–70, 1486
 - defeat of Italy: 1272
 - heavy fighting on Russian front: 1835
 - repatriation of Soviet officers from Germany: 889
 - Rzhev battles: 562, 562 n.1, 589
 - Stalin at front: 2226
 - update from Smuts to WSC: 92–3
 - War Cabinet on (January): 39
 - WSC congratulates Stalin on recent victories: 633
 - WSC's Cairo press conference statement (February): 307–8
 - WSC's 'War Situation' speech (February): 398
- Russian front: *see* Russian army
- Sackville-West, Victoria Mary: 1515, 1515 n.2
- Salazar, Antonio de Oliveira
- biographical information: 838 n.1
 - Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores):
 - Allied negotiations with Portuguese Government: 1403, 1554, 1556, 1567–8, 1570–1, 1590–1, 1611, 1615, 1645, 1727, 1740–1, 1784–5, 1796, 1874, 2050–1, 2150, 2291, 2295, 2301; proposed Allied seizure of: 1250–1, 1375–6, 1403
 - post-war planning views of US: 838
 - Salter, James Arthur: 694, 694 n.3, 798, 1393, 1393 n.2
 - saluting of Armed Forces (Oral Answers): 1082–3
 - Sandys, Celia: 1348, 1351, 1519, 1519 n.1, 1743
 - Sandys, Diana (Churchill)
 - biographical information: 558 n.1
 - daughter Celia: 1348, **1351, 1519, 1743**
 - sends WSC good wishes: **1518–19**
 - Sandys, Duncan
 - biographical information: 58 n.1
 - German long-range rocket development: 999–1000, 1634, **1714**, 1728–9, 1736, 2047
 - Sapru, Tej Bahadur: **483**, 483 n.1, 494–5
 - Saracoğlu, Mehmet Şükrü
 - biographical information: 189 n.2
 - Allied military supplies for Turkish army: **1124**

- Saracoğlu, Mehmet Şükrü *cont'd*
 Anglo-Turkish military conference: 236,
 239–40, 250, 275, 276, 287, 290–4, 298,
 302, 435, 436–7
 sends thanks and assurances of friendship:
1292
 Turkish–Soviet relations: 548–9
- Sardinia
 discussed at ‘Symbol’: 177
 Mediterranean theatre operations: 487–8,
 1189–91, 1255, 1405–7
 post-‘Husky’ planning: 1412, 1413, 1469,
 1479–80, 1481–3, 1507, 1928, 2323
see also ‘Brimstone’
- Sargent, Sir Orme
 biographical information: 229 n.1
 Anglo-Turkish military conference: 229
 ‘open city’ proposal for Rome: 2284
 shipping losses: **664**
 Sutherland’s requests: 1437, 1846, 2046
 at ‘Trident’: 1282
- Saudi Arabia
 armaments for: 1635
 British policy on Palestine: 601 n.1
 Ibn Saud: 601 nn.1–2, 1635
- Saunders, Hilary St George: 1392, 1392 n.1
- Saurin, Paul: 111 n.2
- Sawyers, Frank
 biographical information: 101 n.5
 in Algiers: 348, 351, 352, 359, 1435
 in Quebec: 2225–6
 in Tripoli: 341–2
- Sayers, Louis Alan: 1435, 1435 n.1
Scharnhorst: 691, 701, 702
 scorpion armoured vehicles: 336
- Scorza, Carlo: 2035, 2035 n.3
- Scott, Walter John Montagu: 2213, 2213 n.5
- Scriabin, Vyacheslav Mikhailovich (‘Molotov’)
 biographical information: 275 n.1
 Baltic States treaty: 278
 Finland and Anglo-Soviet Treaty (1942): 656
 post-war reconstruction planning: 801
 Russian–Czech relations: 1802
- sculpted bust of WSC (Calder): 1322, 1323
- Scylla*, HMS: 174
- sea communications: 163, 194, 791–2, 1371–2
- Sea-Tank submarines: 2012–16, 2111–12,
 2221
- Seal, Eric Arthur: **736–7**, 736 n.1
- Second Front
 Allied delay in establishing: 658, 686–7,
 1573–4, 1581, 1587–9, **1587–9**,
 1623–4, 1624–5, 1641, **1641**, 1644–5,
1644–5, 1651–2, 1704–6, 1719–20,
 1721, 1726, 1734, 1736, 1738, **1738**,
 2178–9
 House of Lords motion for: 1050
 public statements about: 904–5
 Quebec Conference speech: 2363–4
- Secretary of State for Air: *see* Sinclair, Sir
 Archibald
- Secretary of State for Dominion Affairs: *see*
 Attlee, Clement
- Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs: *see* Eden,
 Anthony
- Secretary of State for War: *see* Grigg, Sir James
- Seddon-Brown, Sir Norman: 2333 n.6, 2334–5,
 2335 nn.1–2
- Sedjenane battles: 590, 594–5
- Selassie, Haile: 601, 601 n.4, **675**, **1239**
- Selborne, Lord
 biographical information: 418 n.2
 aircraft for SOE operatives: 2141
 honours for SOE operatives: **989–90**, **998**
 Secret Service future planning: 905
 Treasury payments to French Committee of
 National Liberation: **1650**, **1810–11**
 Welman submarine: **1170**
 Yugoslavian military operations support: 418,
 1691, 1692–3
- Self, Sir Henry: 1398–9, 1398 n.5
- Sendall, Bernard Charles: 529, 529 n.2, 2159
- Serbs
 Axis resistance: 283, 1694
 post-war planning: 670
 WSC criticises Mihailović: 827–8
- Serda, Joseph: 112 n.2
- Servaes, Reginald Maxwell: 1829–30, 1829 n.4
- Service Ministries co-operation (Oral Answers):
 391
- service personnel
 leave for overseas: 1010–11
 medical inspections of troops and auxiliaries:
 1097
 medical military deferments: 2006, 2047
 neurosis and rehabilitation of discharged:
 1060, 1199–200
 service pay and allowances co-ordination:
 1200
- Seventh Army
 El Alamein, Battle of: 336
 ‘Husky’: 1863, 1867
 in Tripoli: 333, 334
- Seymour, Sir Horace James: 2234, 2234 n.1
- Shah, Sultan Muhammed (Aga Khan III): 677
 n.1
- Shaw, Arthur: 349, 349 n.3
- Shaw, George Bernard: 2031, 2031 n.2
- Sheidharani, Krishnalal Jethalal: 676–7, 676 n.7
- Shelmerdine, Francis Claude: 1554 n.1
- Shelmerdine Report: 1554, 1554 n.2
- Shepherd, Francis Michie: 1888, 1888 n.4
- Sheridan, Clare Frewen
 biographical information: 363 n.1

- bronze bust of WSC: 774, 782, **1069–71**,
1153–4, 1201, 1201 n.2, **1604**, 1604 n.6
welcomes WSC back to England: **363–4**
Sherman tanks: 400, 463, 488, 576, 1036, 1101,
1186, 1271, 1337, 1468
Sherwood, Robert Emmet: 213–14, 213 n.1
Shinwell, Emanuel
biographical information: 169 n.3
anti-U-boat warfare: 671, 982–3
arms supply to Russia: 374
Beveridge Report: 480, 697–8, 1707
by-elections, political truce for: 1012
colonial policy: 682
Four Years' Plan: 796
French Committee of National Liberation:
1769–70
government departments' war-time records:
696
imports and shipping resources: 373–4
Navy Estimates: 629
questions secrecy of 'Symbol' arrangements:
169–70
Service Ministries co-operation: 391
transfer of American merchant ships to
British flag: 2160, 2162
WSC thanks for book: **1006**
WSC's illness: 516
shipbuilding and repair
manpower allocations: 1818, 1821, 1850–1,
1921–2, 1974, 2029, 2089–90
new construction programme: 772–3, 873–4
shipbuilding and modification proposals: 79,
138
US shipbuilding: 609, 612, 1333, 1751
US ships for UK: 736–7, 1458, 2160–3
shipping and shipping convoys
Battle of the Atlantic convoys map: 2399
Burma campaign: 1147, 1148–9
discussed at 'Trident': 1424
escort cruisers for North Atlantic convoys:
28–9, 28 n.2
import programme and war equipment
distribution planning: 44–5, 638–9,
693–4, 770–2, 798–9, 843–4, 861–2,
882, 945, 1016
improvements in: 2233–4
losses: Axis in North Africa: 1338; dry cargo
ships monthly loss rates: 603, 962;
Freetown convoy: 1175; Indian Ocean:
2342; Oral Answers: 791–2; South
Atlantic shipping convoys: 568, 603–4
maintenance requirements for US forces
overseas: 178
Mediterranean theatre: 119, 1191, 1326
to Middle East and India: 449, 611
North Atlantic convoys: 28–9, 83, 120–1,
692–3
oil imports: 2121
post-'Husky' operations strategy: 1485
post-war planning, shipping loss
reimbursement: 839
reductions in New Zealand deliveries:
1319
Russian aid convoys: air escorts for: 567,
591–2; Arctic: 121, 121 n.1, 165; British
service personnel in north Russia: 2051–
5; escort vessels for: 78, 85, 194–5, 228,
395–6, 633–4, 687–8; Red Cross goods:
47; 'Sandwich' trans-Mediterranean
convoy: 981–2, 987; suspension of:
195–7, 691–3, 701–4, 716, 783–5, 827,
834, 835–6, 852–3, 888, 2235
status reports: Allied fleet allocations: 612;
American assistance: 611; import
requirements: 609–10; Indian Ocean
fleet reduction: 611; stocks: 610–11; UK
import fleet: 609; UK imports: 608–9
'Torch': 28–9, 83
transfer of American merchant ships to
British flag (Oral Answers): 2160–3
transfer of Canadian escort forces to UK–
Gibraltar convoys: 74–5, 155–6
War Cabinet on (January): 38
war equipment distribution planning: 44–5,
560–1, 638–9, 693–4, 694, 770–2, 798,
861–2
War Shipping Administration: 590–1
WSC on: 373–4, 395–6
Short Snorters
described: 467–8 n.4
King George VI: 1739, 1756–7, 1837–8,
1838 n.1
Montgomery: 467
Spellman: 787, 818
Sicily: *see* 'Husky'
'Sickle': 1273, 1273 n.1, 1542
Sickle (submarine): 1877
Sikorska, Madame Helena Zubczewska: **1812**,
1812 n.1
Sikorski, Władysław
biographical information: 43 n.2
borrows British aircraft: 43, 54
dies in air crash: 1799, 1800, 1801, 1947
Katyn massacres: 998–9, 1066–7
memorialised by WSC: 1812, 1824–5, 1903
Modern Warfare: **433**
Poles in Russia: **453**
Polish forces in the Middle East: 896, 1389
Polish–Soviet relations: 1100, 1105–6, 1117,
1129–31, 1133–4, 1254, 1255, 1258,
1279, 1315
post-war planning: 669
Stalin's opinion of: 1215
thanks WSC for message: **1781**, **1781 n.1**

- Silver Crescent, The* (de Chair): 1222–5
 Silverman, Samuel Sydney: 795 n.1
 Simon, Franz Eugen: 521, 521 n.1
 Simon, Lord (John Allsebrook): 606 n.2, **1715**, **2025**
 Simpson, Sturley Philip: 1947, 1947 n.2
 Sinclair, Lady (Marigold Forbes): 1784 n.3
 Sinclair, Robert John: 1398–9, 1398 n.4
 Sinclair, Robin Macdonald: 1783, 1783 n.3
 Sinclair, Sir Archibald
 biographical information: 27 n.2
 Air Estimates and Transport Command proposal: **569**, 631
 aircraft availability: for Australia: **1880–1**, **2026–7**, **2132**; Bomber Command programme expansion: **36**, **1449**; (February): **451**; (January): **61–2**; (March): **660–1**; production and manpower allocations: 1851–2, 1923, **1948**, **1980**; for Russia: **916**; for Yugoslavia: **443**
 Allied air policy: **86–7**
 American aircraft lettering: **634–5**
 anti-fog device: **953**
 batmen proposal: **600**
 blackout restrictions: **1809**
 BOAC appointments: **1193**, **1238**
 bomb defence: **583**, **1626–9**
 bombing: of Berlin: **135**, **153**; of German dams: **1389**; Italian campaign: **2311**; UK reservoir protection: **1529**; of Wilhelmshaven: **244**, 244 n.1
 command appointments: **526–7**
 Committee on the Machinery of Government: **1102–3**
 decorations for North African forces: **802–3**
 glider pilot training: **600**
 H2S radar installation: **1204**
 Palestine: British Government's policy on: 1773; Cabinet Committee on Palestine: 1792
 Pritt's pro-Soviet stance: **27**
 RAF Marshal honorary commission for Smuts (proposed): **635**
 report on Stevenson: **537**
 Secretary of State for Air duties: 59
 Service Ministries co-operation: 391
 shipping of Air Ministry vehicles: **1082**, **1450**
 Watling's deferment: 134–5, 179–80, 229
 Singapore: 2272, 2276, 2302–3
 Sington, Gerald Henry Adolphus
 biographical information: 865 n.2
 Astor's anti-American remarks: **865–6**, 954–5, 1004–5, 1026–7, 1027, 1028, 1096–7, 1144
 'Sledgehammer'
 combined with 'Round-up' as 'Roundhammer': 1356
 described: 56 n.3
 discussed at 'Symbol': 163
 FDR confuses with 'Bolero': 947–8
 postponement of: 1034–5
 prioritisation of: 129, 228, 561
 selection of Commander for: 367
 troop requirements for: 187
 WSC questions training efforts for: 991
 Sloan, Alexander: 763, 763 n.1, 893
 Slovenes: *see* Balkan nations
 Smith, Ellis: 516, 516 n.3, 1010–11, 1768
 Smith, Hubert Llewellyn: 727, 727 n.1
 Smith, Walter Bedell
 biographical information: 73 n.1
 in Algiers: 350, 358
 and Eisenhower: 1631
 French Committee of National Liberation: 1797, 1816
 meets with FDR at Shangri-La: 1309
 Political and Economic Council duties: 72–3
 post-'Husky' operations strategy: 1326, 1482–4
 Smith, William: 829
 Smithers, Sir Waldron: 374, 374 n.3, 1084
 Smoky (Churchills' cat): 122, 122 n.3, 123 n.3
 Smuts, Jan
 biographical information: 56 n.1
 anti-U-boat warfare: 671, **2227–8**
 birthday greeting: **1379**, **1440**
 Burma campaign and East Asia command appointments: **1519–20**, **1549**
 congratulates and thanks WSC: **370–1**
 congratulates WSC on March 'Postwar Planning' speech: **744**
 congratulates WSC on North African victories: **1245**, **1284**
 Desert Victory (film): **618**, **1058–9**
 election good wishes: **1814**, **1841**, **2174–5**, **2188**
 FDR's State of the Union speech: **67**
 Gandhi's detention and fasting: **509–10**, **540**
 Greece, post-liberation government: **2308–9**, **2355**
 and 'Husky': commencement of operations: **1861–2**, **1863**; post-'Husky' operations strategy: **1905–6**, **1941**
 Imperial Conference (proposed): **1003–4**, **1041–2**
 London visit (proposed): **2188**, **2227**
 Mediterranean theatre status update: **1928–9**, **1937–8**
 North Africa campaign: **232**
 pace of war progress: **2368–9**
 Polish–Soviet relations: **1142**, **1156**

- Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): 1568, 1611–12, 1615
- ‘Quadrant’ conference: **2188**
- RAF Marshal honorary commission: 635
- Russian front and air warfare plans: **92–3**
- South African elections: **94**
- Spellman’s South Africa visit: **944, 1004**
- and ‘Symbol’: **56**, 245–7, **247–8, 540**
- Tunisian campaign status updates: **826–7, 841, 929–30**
- WSC’s health: **540**, 541
- Snell, Henry: 1203, 1203 n.1
- Soames, Mary: *see* Churchill, Mary
- ‘Soapsuds’: 1498–9, 1498 n.2, 1722
- Sobolev, Arkady: 279 n.1, 2315
- social security: *see* Beveridge Report
- Socialist Party: 812, 1597–8
- SOE: *see* Special Operations Executive (SOE)
- Soldarelli, Mario: 1927, 1927 n.5
- Somervell, Brehon Burke
- biographical information: 102 n.6
- ‘Bolero’ planning: 201, 770–1
- dry cargo ships monthly loss rates: **156**, 603, 695, 1898–900
- import programme war equipment
- distribution planning: 693–4
- at ‘Symbol’: 195, 201
- Transportation Progress Report: **2333**
- Somervell, Donald Bradley: 1069 n.3, 1845
- Somerville, James
- biographical information: 68 n.1
- Burma campaign: 67–8, 1145–9, 1297
- Eastern Fleet and ‘Anakim’ planning: 1077, 1148
- Naval Commander-in-Chief, East Asia: 1647
- Soong, T. V.
- biographical information: 667 n.1
- Chinese views on Tibet: 1358
- Far East operations planning: 2275, 2314–15
- meets Eden during Washington DC trip: 667–8
- Pacific War Council meeting: 2169–70, 2172, 2235
- WSC’s evaluation of China operations memorandum: **1436–7**
- Soong May-ling (Mme Chiang Kai-shek)
- biographical information: 379 n.2
- Allied plans for Pacific theatre: 379–80
- poor health of: 668
- wants to meet WSC during ‘Trident’ conference: 1309, 1358
- WSC’s ‘Postwar Planning’ speech: 833
- Sorley, Ralph Squire: 99 n.1
- Sosnkowski, Kazimierz: 1823–4, 1823 n.3, 1834, 1846
- South Africa
- behaviour of RAF in: 804–8
- elections: 94, 1814, 1841, 2174–5, 2188
- South East Asia: *see* Pacific and Far East theatres
- Southby, Sir Archibald: 630, 630 n.10, 2164
- Soviet Union: *see* Russia
- Spaatz, Carl: 175, 175 n.3, 372, 1261
- Spain
- aviation spirit exports for: 822–3
- British policy towards: 2091–2
- discussed at ‘Quadrant’: 2326
- German air services in: 822–3
- German movements towards Spanish border: 716–17, 774–5
- Spanish Ambassador to London: 933
- Spanish internees released in North Africa: 887
- WSC considers reply to Franco: 77
- WSC urges Spanish Government to accept war refugees: 933, 935–6
- ‘Sparklet’: 1807 n.1
- Sparks, Thomas Ashley: 1018, 1018 n.1, 1709, 1709 n.1
- ‘Spartan’ exercise: 514, 514 n.1
- Spears, Edward Louis
- biographical information: 449 n.1
- Anglo-French relations in Syria and Lebanon (memorandum): 1880, 1916–17
- Casey’s London visit: 1610
- Fighting French in Syria and Lebanon: 1464
- French Committee of National Liberation: 1988
- Jewish refugees in Palestine: **1196–7**
- report of anti-British attitude of French officials: 449
- Syrian elections: 2342
- Special Operations Executive (SOE)
- activities in Greece and Yugoslavia: 923, 1463, 1692–6, 2088–9
- Honours for SOE operatives: 989–90, 998
- speeches (WSC)
- allocation of proceeds from sale of: 469–70, 529, 911, 1576
- ‘Before the Autumn Leaves Fall’ (June): 1745–54, 1782
- Cairo press conference statement (February): 306–9
- Cyprus (February): 305–6
- Eighth Army (February): 328–9
- Fourth Hussars (February): 304–5
- ‘Italy and the War’ (July): 2076–80
- ‘The Liberal Ideal’ (July): 1997–9
- Lord Mayor’s Luncheon (June): 1754–5
- New Zealand Division (February): 342–3
- ‘Postwar Planning’ (March): 722–33
- Quebec Conference (August): 2360–7
- recordings of: 1222, 1222 n.2, 1545, 2232
- Sikorski’s death (July): 1824–5, 1903

- speeches (WSC) *cont'd*
 to US Congress (May): 1331–41, 1377
 'War Situation' (February): 393–4, 394–405
 'War Situation' (June): 1531–9
- Spellman, Francis Joseph (Archbishop)
 biographical information: 488 n.3
 lunches with Cadogan: 847
 opinion of de Valera: 1324
 Rome marshalling yards and 'Husky'
 planning: 1499
 support of FDR: 819
 visits South Africa: 944
 WSC meets: 787, 818–19, **829**
- Spencer-Churchill, Edward George: 1473, 1473
 n.1
- Spencer-Churchill, John Albert Edward William
 (Duke of Marlborough): 593 n.4, 829, 1082
- Spencer-Churchill, John Strange: 502 n.2, 754
- Spencer-Churchill, Norah: **549**, 549 n.2
- Spencer-Churchill, Sarah Consuelo: 1310–11,
 1310 n.1, **1311**
- Spencer-Churchill, Winston (WSC's grandson):
 123, 123 n.5, 1310
- Spender, John Alfred: 869 n.4
- Spender, Mary Rawlinson: **869–70**, 869 n.3
- Spender, Percy Claude: 1958, 1958 n.2
- Spitfire (aircraft): 549, 549 n.5, 553, 558–9
- 'Splash' (stuffed platypus): 1811, 1811 n.5
- Spyridon, Bishop of Jannina: 1927, 1927 n.3
- 'Square Meals and Square Deals' Labour
 pamphlet: 755–6
- 'Squirt' jet plane display: 1194
- Sramek, Jan: **513**, 513 n.2
- Stalin, Josef
 biographical information: 33 n.2
 aid convoys to Russia: planning: **85**, 165,
 196; postponement: 783–4, **784–5**,
 827, 834, 835–6, **852–3**, **888**, 889, 908;
 resumption: **956**
 Allied aircraft for Russia: **951–2**, **968**
 Allied bombing: of Berlin: **135**, 153, **156**,
161, **547**, **553**, **562**, **823**, **844**, **854**; of
 Essen: **584**, **632–3**, **657**, **768**, **815**; of
 Germany: **918**, **932**, **956**, **967–8**, **1030**,
1039, **1178**, **2237**; of Hamburg: **562**,
589
 Anglo-Turkish military conference: 224–5,
244–5, **260**, 271, **294**, 297, 298,
316–17, **318**, **357–8**
 British Military Mission to the Soviet Union:
815
Desert Victory (film): **618**, **845**
 Finland and Anglo-Soviet Treaty (1942):
656–7, **719**
 French Committee of National Liberation:
1698–9, **1720–1**, 1738, 1897, 2033
 German threat of gas attacks: **1039**
 'Husky': **1835**, **1862**
 Italian campaign: armistice and surrender
 terms: 2131, 2193, 2283–4, **2290**,
2292–3, **2315–16**, **2338–9**; capture
 of Sicily: **2282**; Russian voice in
 negotiations with: **2315–16**, 2335–6,
2338–9, 2343–4, **2358**, **2370**
 May Day speech: **1178**, 1189
 meeting with WSC and FDR (proposed):
 649, 650, 690, 786, 799–800, 842–3,
 1581, 1589, 1652, 1709–10, 1737–8,
 1739, 1840, 1905, 1990, 2099, **2206–7**,
 2217–18, **2226**, 2229, **2236**, 2238, 2255,
2282, **2338–9**
 meets Davies: 1528, 1548
 meets Martel: **968**
 Polish–Soviet relations: 999, **1066–7**, 1094,
1100, **1105–6**, **1107**, 1130, **1137–8**,
 1177, 1182, **1215–16**, 1225, 1255,
 1257–8, **1279–80**
 Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): **2291–2**
 'Quadrant' conference: exclusion from:
 2131–2; updates: **2206–7**, **2236**, **2282**
 RAF Mission in Moscow: **1544**
 'Round-up' and 'Sledgehammer' planning: 56
 Russian army: Rzhev battles: **562**, 589;
 Stalingrad fighting update: **126–7**;
 victories: **438**, 2217, 2218, **2236**
 Second Front: **658**, 686–7, 1573–4, 1581,
 1587–9, 1641, 1644–5, **1651–2**, **1704–6**,
1719–20, 1721, 1726, 1734, 1736, 1738,
 2178–9
 'Symbol' (Casablanca Conference): 164, 170,
 215, 217, 221, 225, 230–1, 233–4, 235,
 240, 286
 thanks and regards to CSC: **968**
 thanks WSC for messages: **42**
 'Trident' conference: **1240**, **1441–3**
 Tunisian campaign: **502**, **658**, **768**, **815**, **823**,
845, **918–19**, **920**, **931**, **932**, **956**, **967**,
1030, **1053**, **1178–9**, **1236**, **1240**
 Turkish–Soviet relations: **466–7**, **548–9**
 U-boat campaign updates: **2237**
 US–UK communications with: **230–1**,
 319–20, 347–8, **358**, 364, **377**, **447–8**,
 558, **613–16**, **632–3**, **2315–16**, 2335–6
 WSC praises: 308
see also Russia
 Stalingrad, Battle of: 127, 213, 308, 403, 618,
 847, 1338
 Standley, William Harrison: 656, 656 n.3, 669,
 1548
 Stanhope, James Richard: **1206–7**, 1206 nn.1–2
 Stanley, Oliver
 biographical information: 57 n.3
 American representation in West Africa:
 1888–9

- BOAC appointments: **1238**
 Bowes-Lyon proposed as Jamaica Governor: **1594**
 Burghley proposed as Jamaica Governor: **2213**
 colonial policy: 1931
 Colonial Secretary of State duties: 57, 875, 1598
 Conservative Members Committee: 712
 Palestine: British Government's policy on: **1127**, 1773; Cabinet Committee on Palestine: 1792; White Paper: **1038**
 'Parent States' policy: **61**
 Prince Paul of Yugoslavia: **421**
 security arrangements for Duke of Windsor: 315
 West Indies Colonial administration: 711
 Stanley, Venetia: 122 n.7
 Stark, Harold Raynsford: 579, 579 n.1, 846, 2221
 Steinhardt, Laurence: 285, 285 n.1, 897
 Stephen, Campbell: 391, 391 n.1, 713
 Stettinius, Edward Reilly: 1465, 1465 n.2
 Stevenson, Donald Fasken: 537, 537 n.1
 Stevenson, James: 1399, 1399 n.2
 Stewart, Guy: 267, 267 n.4
 Stilwell, Joseph Warren
 biographical information: 67–8 n.2
 Assam airfields: 1276–7
 Burma campaign: 67–8, 84–5, 1146, 2315
 on Chinese distrust of the British: 1300–2
 command appointments: 1757, 1788, 1857, 1869, 2325–6
 post-'Trident' visit to UK: 1415, 1444
 at 'Trident': 1413
 Yunnan and Chinese Army: 1298–9
 Stimson, Henry Lewis
 biographical information: 649 n.2
 Eden's Washington DC trip: 649
 post-war planning: 1557, 1560–2
 Stirling, Archibald David: 484 n.5
 Stirling, William Gurdon: 102 n.2, 105
 Stirling, William Joseph: 348, 348 n.2, 350–1, 484, **820–1**
 Stokes, Richard Rapier
 biographical information: 392 n.1
 invasion warning: 1083
 requests date for war situation debate: 1531
 shipping losses: 792
 Standing Orders on limiting Sittings of the House: 878
 tanks in North Africa: 392, 1019
 U-boat campaign: 681, 1011
 UK bombing of Germany: 631
 Storey, Samuel: 629–30, 630 n.6
 Strakosch, Lady (Mabel Elizabeth Vincent): 2359, 2359 n.1
 Strakosch, Sir Henry: 2359, 2359 n.3
 Strang, William
 biographical information: 143 n.2
 de Gaulle and Vichy Government: 902
 meeting of de Gaulle and Giraud (proposed): 143, 182
 Polish Government after Sikorski's death: 1834
 Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): 2050–1
 'Trident' conference, post-war planning discussions: 1282
 Washington DC trip: 620–1
 Strauss, George Russell: 481, 481 n.8, 751, 765
 Street, St Clair: 1410, 1410 n.3
 Stuart, James Gray
 biographical information: 412 n.3
 Astor's anti-American remarks: **906, 913**
 Dunn, leave for: **1162**
 Fishmongers' Company invitation to WSC: **2132–3**
 Great Snoring villagers' support for WSC: **412–13**
 RSC's letter to *Evening Standard*: 675
 Stuart, Kenneth: 678–9, 679 n.1, 1799
 submarines
 potential for Japanese attack on US West Coast: 1371–2
 Sea-Tanks: 2012–16, 2111–12, 2221
 Welman: 1168, 1170, 1203–4
see also U-boats
 Sugden, Cecil Stanway: 1468, 1468 n.1, 1471, 1483–4
 Sugden, Cuthbert: 351, 351 n.1
 Sulzberger, Arthur Hays: 721–2, 721 n.5
 Sumatra, 'Culverin Junior' report: 2272–5, 2312
 Sutherland, Eileen Gwladys Butler: 1072, 1072 n.2
 Sutherland, Lady Millicent
 biographical information: 925 n.1
 departure from New York: 1018, 1327, 1393, 1437–8, 1708–9
 financial support requests: 925, 925 n.2, 1028, 1062, **1071–3**, 1268–9, **1328**, 1821–2, 1845–6, 2066
 illness: 1313
 Sutherland-Leveson-Gower, George Granville: 1708, 1708 n.4, 1821–2, 1882, 2066
 Sutton, Bertine Entwisle: **866**, 866 n.1, **872–3**
 Swayne, John George des Reaux: 1967, 1967 n.1
 Sweden: 361 n.1
 Swinton, Lord
 biographical information: 2 n.1
 American representation in West Africa: 1888–9
 BOAC Chairmanship: **825, 825 n.2**
 cypher communications with Dakar: **3–4**

- Swinton, Lord *cont'd*
 meeting with Boisson: **82**
 praises Giffard: 2198–9
 prisoners in French West Africa: 2, 10–11
 proposes meeting with WSC: **4**
 son John's death: 1143
 son Philip's capture: 1974, **2136–7**
 WSC asks Swinton to meet FDR: **188**
- Syfret, Sir Edward Neville: 1954, 1954 n.1, **2053–5**
- Sylvester, Albert James: 1673–4, 1673 n.1
- 'Symbol' (Casablanca Conference)
 accommodations and agenda planning: 102–8
 American concerns and strategy goals: 107, 118–20
 British concerns and strategy goals: 107–8, 118 n.2
 final agreements (Allied forces): 185–7, 190–1, 192–204, 227–8
 official communiqué: 220–2, 224
 planning sessions: 107–8, 120, 130–1, 140, 144–9, 152, 157, 158, 162–4, 165–6, 177–8, 185–7, 193–204, 396–8
 press conference (Cairo): 306–9; transcript: 215–20
 press conference (Casablanca): 205–7, 207–9, 209–10, 213–14, 396
 security measures: 100–1, 132–3
 WSC at: accommodations: 105–6; advised not to meet with Turks after: 179, 190, 207, 360, 373; on FDR, Eisenhower, and Alexander at: 121; impatience with security arrangements at: 100–1, 132–3; invites Alexander to: 3; looks forward to: 2, 2 n.3, 21, 21 n.2; plans with FDR for: 14, 21, 28, 29, 32, 41, 60; press conference: 205–7, 207–8, 209–10, 213–14; travel to: 100–1, 117; WSC and FDR summarise for Stalin: 230–1
- Syria: 1732, 1880, 1916–17
- Tait, William Eric Campbell: 2277, 2277 n.2
- tanks
 A22 'Churchill': 493, 517, 583, 596, 628, 769–70, 1019, 1186
 American and British tank programme: 2041
 armour and anti-tank weaponry effectiveness: 583
 armoured forces for 'Husky': 2147
 Cromwell Mk VIII Cruiser tanks: 770 n.1
 M4 Sherman tanks: 400, 463, 488, 576, 1036, 1101, 1186, 1271, 1337, 1468
 in North Africa: 392
 production figures: 2240
 75-mm guns for: 1205
 Tank Board organisation: 2047–8
- Tate, Mavis Constance: 391, 391 n.2
- Taurus Mountains: 289
- Taylor, Catherine Ann Wilson: 210 n.3
- Taylor, Charles Stuart: 674, 674 n.2
- Taylor, Myron Charles: 817, 817 n.3, 1843
- Taylor, Robert John: 877, 877 n.2
- Tedder, Arthur William
 biographical information: 131 n.1
 Allied communications with Stalin: 689
 'Avalanche' planning: 2075
 blackout restrictions: **1809**
 command appointments (proposed): 1724, 1758, 1892
 Desert Air Force efforts: **1173**
 'Husky': Air Commander for: 204; planning: 1468, 1487, 1499, 1500, 1546–7; Rome marshalling yards bombing: 1919; status updates: **1868, 1878, 2101**
 Medenine, Battle of: 644
 Mediterranean theatre Air-Commander-in-Chief: 185, 191, 366, 372, 382, 403–4, 527, 1826–7
 North African victory: **1261, 1287**
 post-'Husky' operations strategy: 1406, 1487–8
 thanks WSC for message: **1218**
 on Turkish Army capabilities: 131
 WSC requests timely reports from: **1052, 1079–80, 1099, 1108–9**
 WSC sends good wishes: **1836**
 WSC's flight from Gibraltar to England: **1510–11**
- Temple, William: **810**, 810 n.4
- Tennant, Emma (Margot Asquith, Countess of Oxford and Asquith): 134–5, 134 n.2, **141–2**, 180, 181, 229
- Tenth Army: 45
- Theron, François Henry: 2308, 2308 n.2
- Thomas, James Purdon Lewes: 1074, 1074 n.1, 1187
- Thompson, Charles Ralfe 'Tommy'
 biographical information: 18 n.2
 criticised by Jacob: 341, 358
 in Marrakech with WSC: 248
 'Quadrant' conference: 2179–80
 Wavell's Dorchester flat: 2030
- Thompson, Dorothy: 490, 490 n.1, 832
- Thompson, Fred D. J.: 661, 661 n.2, 1198
- Thompson, Jeanette Joyce Lena Sabey: 1198, 1198 nn.3–4
- Thompson, Walter H.: 101 n.4, **661**, 661 n.1, 1198
- Thorne, Will: 628, 628 n.6, 696, 1083, 2017
- Thorneycroft, Peter: 629–30, 630 n.2, 712
- Thornley, Colin: 314–15, 314 n.1
- Thurston, Arthur M.: 693 n.1
- Tibet: 668, 1358
- 'Tidal Wave': 1722, 1731

- Tinker, John Joseph: 628 n.5, 1011
- Tirpitz*
 Allied plans to attack: 451–2, 451 n.1, 1167–8, 1203–4, 1930, 2016
 moved to Narvik: 691–2, 701, 702, 784, 835, 852
- Tito, Josip Broz: 1366, 1366 n.1
- Tixier, Adrien Pierre: 979–80, 980 n.1, 1713
- Tizard, Henry Thomas: **98**, 98 n.1, 1939, 2022–3, 2353
- Tobin, Jerome F. P.: 663, 663 n.1
- Tōjō, Hideki: 1353 n.1
- Tollemache, Humphrey Douglas: 1184–5, 1185 n.2
- Tomlinson, George: 756–7, 756 n.5
- ‘Torch’
 and Eisenhower’s approach to ‘Husky’: 466
 initial command plans for: 8
 and North Atlantic convoys: 28–9, 83, 156
 US force levels: 3, 34, 119
- Torr, William Wyndham Terre: 2267, 2267 n.2
- Tovey, John Cronyn: **1220**, 1220 n.2
- trade union Orange Pass: 1595–6, 1597
- trade unions, workers and deputations to Ministers: 756–8
- training for RAF posted to South Africa: 806–8
- Tree, Ronald: 629–30, 630 n.5
- Trenchard, Lord (Hugh Montague): **720–1**, 720 n.1, 721 n.4, **773**
- Trevelyan, George Macaulay: 1716, 1716 n.3, 1727
- ‘Trident’ conference
 agenda planning: 1208–10, 1211, 1217, 1225, 1242, 1274
 Beaverbrook at: British government stance on: 1289, 1306; proposes drive through New York upon arrival: 1207–8
 described: 1176 n.2
 European theatre: anti-U-boat warfare: 1402, 1405, 1433; combined bomber offensive from the UK: 1367–9; defeat of Germany: 1277, 1332–4, 1338–9, 1411
 FDR at: hosts WSC at the White House: 1249, 1270, 1435; opening remarks: 1271, 1274–8; press conference: 1415, 1426–7, 1429, 1431, 1433, 1434
 final agreements: Allied strategic planning summary: 1411–12, 1414, 1419–20; Chiefs of Staff (Combined) final report to WSC and FDR: 1419–26; communication of to the Chinese: 1415; communication of to the Russians: 1414; press conference: 1415
 Mediterranean theatre: ‘Bolero’ planning: 1273, 1275, 1343–4; defeat of Italy: 1271–2, 1275, 1405–7, 1422, 1431, 1442; Polish soldiers in North Africa: 1414; Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): 1250, 1277, 1342–3, 1367, 1403–4, 1420–1, 1425–6; post-‘Husky’ operations strategy: 1272–3, 1275, 1330, 1337–8, 1369–70, 1412–13, 1416, 1422; rearmament of French forces in Africa: 1402, 1425
 military planning: Combined COS meetings at: 1347, 1402, 1411; cross-Channel operations: 1272, 1344, 1404–5, 1421–2, 1442–3; discussions leaked to members of Congress: 1355–6; Ploesti oil-fields bombing: 1372–3, 1407, 1422–3; ‘Plough’: 1416–17; resource availability and requirements: 1335, 1423–5; ‘Roundup’: 1273, 1275–6, 1356; ‘Sledgehammer’: 1273, 1275–6, 1356; UK-based bombing offensive: 1421, 1442; White House Map Room: 1269–70
New York Herald report on: 1392
 Pacific and Far East theatres: aid to China: 1273–4, 1276–7, 1294–5, 1300, 1302, 1341–2, 1408; Aleutian Island landings: 1276; Allied operations planning for 1944: 1294–5, 1296, 1371–2; ‘Anakim’ de-emphasised in favour of air support for China: 1294, 1297–8, 1300–1; Burma campaign difficulties: 1295–7, 1301, 1332, 1341; defeat of Japan: 1274, 1276–7, 1331–2, 1334–5, 1411, 1423; India–Burma–China operations planning: 1293–302, 1370–1, 1415, 1418, 1423; Yunnan and Chinese Army: 1298–9
 Pacific Council held during: 1278, 1292, 1311
 post-war planning: 1282
 Russia: communication of final Allied agreements to Stalin: 1414, 1440, 1441–3, 1478; and defeat of Germany: 1340; and defeat of Italy: 1272; potential attack by Japan on: 1417
 Spain’s stance towards the United Nations: 1277–8
 Turkey: diplomatic efforts towards: 1275; military equipment for: 1408, 1425
 White House Map Room: 1269–70
 WSC at: accommodations: 1173, 1195, 1246; British Embassy report on: 1461; changing opinion of strategy agreements: 1409–10; desire for agreement on post-‘Husky’ invasion of Italy: 1412–13, 1413–14; letter to CSC about: 1452–4; North Africa and Tunisian campaign: 1338–9; opening remarks: 1271–4; praises Allied partnership: 1331, 1336–7, 1340–1;

- 'Trident' conference, WSC at *cont'd*
 praises Eisenhower: 1339; praises US–UK troop partnerships: 1339; press conference: 1426–34; reasons for trip: 1144–5, 1173, 1207, 1335–7; speaks to US Congress: 1325, 1330, 1331–41; travels by *Queen Mary* to: 1104–5, 1207–8, 1210, 1246, 1259–60; updates Eden and Attlee on: 1355–6, 1400, 1436
- Tripoli, Libya: *see* North African and Tunisian campaign
- Tripolitania: 34–5, 232, 343, 344, 923
- Tsouderos, Emmanuel: 718, 718 n.2, 924
- Tube Alloys
 American uranium and heavy water supplies: 1284, 1312
 and Bush: 90, 520–1, 996, 2353–4
 Cherwell's process notes for WSC: 934–5
 destruction of German 'heavy water' factory in Norway: 998
 US–UK collaboration: Combined Policy Committee: 2241, 2255, 2295–7, 2310, 2353–4; continuation of: 1312, 1443, 1546, 1630, 1854, 2069, 2097–8, 2112–13; difficulties with: 90–1, 167, 188, 443, 498, 518–19, 881, 996; purported 'deal' between WSC and FDR regarding: 2385–8; WSC considers continuing research without Americans: 1007; WSC memorandum regarding: 519–22, 705
- Tucker, Frederick James: 1876, 1876 n.1
- Tucker, Norman Walter Gwynn: 1845–6, 1845 nn.3–4
- tungsten supplies: 1785, 1785 n.1
- Tunisia: *see* North African and Tunisian campaign
- Turkey
 Allied use of airfields in: 1056, 2194–5
 American Ambassador to: 285, 897
 Anglo-Turkey Military Commission: 316–17, 399
 discussed at 'Quadrant': 2326–7
 discussed at 'Symbol': 130–1, 152, 165
 Eden discusses with FDR: 844
 grain shipments to: 623–4, 700–1, 922–3
 and Jewish refugees: 486
 neutrality of: 130, 152, 211–12, 301–2, 1465, 1480, 1485–6, 1586
 Romanian oilfields attack planning: 604, 841
 shipping routes for aid convoys to: 941–2
 Turkish–Soviet relations: 376, 436–7, 457, 548–9
 WSC's Cairo press conference statement (February): 308–9
 WSC's Cyprus speech: 305
 WSC's 'Morning Thoughts' on post-war planning: 312–13, 322–3
see also Anglo-Turkish military conference
- Turkish Army
 Allied ships promised to: 572–3, 591, 592, 639–40, 1764
 discussed at 'Symbol': 130–1, 152, 165
 military supplies from England: 98–9, 515, 570, 1244
 WSC promises support for: 268–72, 293, 302, 530
- Turner, Charles: 335, 335 n.3
- Turner, Richmond Kelly: 104 n.3, 1465
- Turnour, Edward: *see* Winterton, Lord (Edward Turnour)
- Turton, Robert Hugh: 1098, 1098 n.1
- Tweedsmuir, Lord (John): 2084, 2084 n.4
- 22nd and 23rd Armoured Brigades: 333
- U-boats
 Allied attacks on: 93, 96, 156, 186, 739, 1750–1, 1835, 1866, 2106–7, 2115, 2135–6, 2227–8
 Allied propaganda: 2121
 Anti-U-Boat Warfare Committee: 671, 671 n.3, 900–1
 Army Liberator Squadrons: 2011–12
 Battle of the Atlantic U-boat sinkings map: 2398
 Bay of Biscay bases: 75, 79
 Bay of Biscay Patrol: 846
 discussed at 'Trident': 1333, 1342, 1372, 1396, 1405, 1409, 1420–1, 1426, 1442
 Dreyer on: 907
 fleet estimates: 706–7
 Map Room tracking of: 1211
 monthly statements regarding: 1511, 1778, 1801, 1807, 1838–9, 1843–4, 1847, 1886–7, 1904–5, 1914, 1934–5, 2135, 2233–4, 2237, 2241, 2248–9
 Oral Answers: 982–3
 preferred terminology: 194
 prioritisation of warfare on: 394–6, 405, 546, 629, 681, 1535–7, 1588, 1652, 1818
 unauthorised statements regarding: 1765, 1779, 1779 n.4
- Ulster King of Arms: 2025, 2025 n.1
- unified command: *see* command appointments
- United Nations
 Allied Powers: aid convoys to Russia: 194–7; FDR predicts Russia will join after defeat of Germany: 152, 1277; first United Nations Day: 1600–1, 1600 n.2, 1617; French North Africa: 472; Italian armistice terms: 2153; League of Nations: 1560
 post-war planning: FDR's ideas for: 836–7; neutral nations as potential members of: 1560; organisation of: 1560; WSC's

- Cyprus speech: 306; WSC's 'Morning Thoughts' speech: 311–14; WSC's 'Postwar Planning' speech: 724–6
see also Allied forces
- United States
 British food supplies and food relief planning: 51–3
 Chamber of Commerce banquet: 1091
 eastern seaboard map: 2393
 Republican Party: 87–9
 Soviet Union relations: 972
 State Department: 622
 West Africa, representation in: 1888
 WSC on fraternal association with: 1748–9, 2251
see also Eisenhower, Dwight David; Harriman, Averell; Marshall, George Catlett; Roosevelt, Franklin D. (FDR); Winant, John Gilbert
- Urey, Harold Clayton: 520, 520 n.4
- US Air Force
 American aircraft lettering: 512, 634–5
 B-25 Mitchell bombers: 635 n.1
 Curtiss P-40 Warhawk: 635 n.2
 personnel shipping space allotments: 625
- US Army
 chemical warfare development: 1049
 German Front: 145
 helicopters: 1833
 'Husky': 190
 North African and Tunisian campaign: 7, 247
 'Overlord' planning: 119, 187, 615
 post-'Husky' planning: 1507
see also Desert Army
- US Navy
 disagreements with US Army: 107
 helicopters: 1833
 'Overlord' planning: 119
 Pacific and Far East theatres: 144–5, 1507
 Sea-Tank submarines: 2015, 2221
 'Trident' escort: 1249
- US Women's Army Auxiliary Corps (WAAC): 103
- Usfor London (US Forces Headquarters, London): 1 n.2
- US–UK communications to Stalin: 164, 230–1, 319, 347–8, 364, 377, 559–61, 613–16
- Valdés Díaz, Salvador: **883**, 883 n.1
- van 't Sant, François: 993, 993 n.2
- Vanderkloot, William Jr: 101 n.1, 349, 351–2, 365, 1505
- Vane-Tempest-Stewart, Charles Stewart Henry (Lord Londonderry): 23 n.3
- Vane-Tempest-Stewart, Helen Mary Theresa (Countess of Ilchester): **1111**, 1111 n.2
- Vansittart, Lord Robert Gilbert: 2270, 2270 n.2
- Vargas, Getúlio Dornelles: 1342, 1342 n.2, 1353
- Varley, Cromwell Hanford: 2012–16, 2012 n.3, 2221
- Vasey, George Alan: 789, 789 n.3
- Vaughan, Robert Charles: 2070, 2070 n.2
- 'Vault': 1767, 1767 n.3, 1807
- Vega Cobiellas, Ulpiano: 676, 676 n.4
- Veidt, Hans Walter Conrad: 1376, 1376 n.1
- Velikiye Luki, battle for: 39, 39 n.1
- 'Velvet': 1169, 1169 n.1
- Venning, Walter King 'Mary': 1410, 1410 n.1
- Vichy Government
 Flandin: 496
 'Force X' fleet: 237–8, 251–7
 de Gaulle: 136–7, 556, 902
 Giraud: 323
 Pétain and French North African Government: 108–11
 RSC's letter to *Evening Standard*: 605–6
- Vickers Warwick aircraft: 1613, 1613 n.2
- Victor Emmanuel III, King of Italy
 biographical information: 1786 n.1
 Allied propaganda during 'Husky': 1786
 fall of Mussolini: 2035
 Italian armistice terms: 2058, 2083, 2094, 2099, 2110, 2116–17, 2122
- Viénot, Pierre: 1381–2, 1381 n.1
- Villa, Brian Loring: 2385, 2385 n.1
- Villaverde, Jose Fernandez: 935, 935 n.2
- Vinogradov, Sergei Alexandrovich: 548–9, 548 n.6
- Voortrekkers: 806, 806 n.4
- 'Vulcan': 468, 613, 884
- WAAF (Women's Auxiliary Air Force): 600, 600 n.2
- Wake-Walker, William Frederic: 2013, 2013 n.1
- Walkden, Evelyn: 763–4, 763 n.2
- Wallace, Henry Agard: 654–5, 654 n.2, 1557–63
- War Cabinet
 aircraft production strike: 2140
 Anglo-Turkish military conference: **222–3**, 224–5, 229–30, 240, 322–3, 361
 appointees: 2373
 'Avalanche' planning: 1953–5
 Barracuda aircraft: 969–70
 Basic English: **1881**
 BBC report on world broadcasts: 1700–2
 bombing: and chemical warfare preparedness: 1001; French targets: 687, 1045–6; Germany: 37, 652, 688, 968, 1044, 1131, 2149–50; Rome marshalling yards: 1540–1; 'Window' radar counter-measure: 1680–2, 1690, 1910–12
 domestic affairs: Beveridge Report: **96**, **439–40**; blackout restrictions: 1847–8; Duchess of Kent's income after Prince

War Cabinet *cont'd*

- George's death: 64–6; food supplies and food relief planning: 50–3; Home Guard recognition: 970–1; protection of dams and reservoirs from bombing attacks: 1626–9; public relations staff cuts: **2140–1**; Town and Country Planning Bill: **936–7**; trade unions: **1733, 2172–3**
- Eden's Washington DC trip: 972–7
- food conference and rationing policies: 1075–6
- French North and West Africa: 'Force X' fleet: **237–8**, 261–4, **318**, 329–30; French Committee of National Liberation: **1661–3, 2167–8**; de Gaulle's African tour (proposed): 550–1; governance proposals: **108–11, 112–14, 138–9**; meeting of Giraud and de Gaulle (Algiers): 1509–10; meeting of Giraud and de Gaulle (proposed): **133–4**, 149–51, 161–2, 169; WSC recommends British distancing from de Gaulle: 1395; WSC's confidential note on de Gaulle: **2138**
- Germany: comb-out of industry for military manpower: **1132**; long-range rocket development: 999–1001, **2141**; shackling of Prisoners of War: 1950, 1952, 2138–9; threat of gas attacks by: 1045, 1068
- 'Husky' planning: additional landing ships for: 984–6; Alexander's optimism regarding: 1526; black radio armistice proclamation: 1803–4, 1805–6; military government of 'Huskyland': 977–8; New Zealand Division participation: 1046–7
- India: Indian sterling balances and British indebtedness to India: 2067–9; Indian Viceroyalty and other command appointments: **1606–9**
- Italy: armistice terms: **2153**; Badoglio Government: 2211, 2279–81; civil administration committee: **2178**; communications with: 688–9; fall of Mussolini: 2171; Mussolini's abdication and internment: 2049, **2058–60, 2121–4, 2139**; 'open city' proposal for Rome: **2166–7**
- manpower allocations: **1818–21, 1848–53**, 1919–25, **1971–4, 2027–30**
- Mediterranean theatre: loss of ships (March): 652; post-'Husky' operations strategy: 1189–92, 1255–6, 1509, 2211–12; Rome marshalling yards bombing: 1902, 1919, 1950–1; WSC reports on Mediterranean tour: 361–2
- Pacific and Far East theatres: American focus on: 1508; 'Anakim' planning: 1076–7;
- Australian demands for reinforcements: **1045**; Burma campaign: 969, 1145–9, 1508, 2169–70, 2171–2; Ceylon: 2170; command organisation: **1668–73**, 2210–11; Japan: 1044, 1075, **1983–7**, 2170–1; Madagascar: 2170; operations update (March): 652; Pacific War Council Meeting: 2169–72; planned operations from India: 1246–7, 1256–7, 2209–11
- Palestine: post-war planning and policy regarding: 1772–7; White Paper (1939): **1143**
- Paris Peace Conference Council of Four Minutes: 1802–3
- Polish Secret Army leader's arrest: 1951–2, 1951 n.4
- Polish–Soviet relations: 969, 1129–31, 1257–8
- Portuguese Atlantic Islands (Azores): 1189, 1554–7, 1567, 2049–51
- post-war planning: Ceylon constitution: 875–6; civil aviation: 977, **1686–90**; civil production after demobilisation: **1986**; disarmament of Germany: 975–6; 'Need for Decisions' memorandum: **1906–9**; Russian intentions: 972–3; US views on Far East and Pacific bases: 976–7; world organisation: 974–5, **1557–63**
- propaganda, co-ordinated US–UK policy on: 2139–40
- 'Quadrant' conference updates: **2343–4**
- reduction of US forces in the UK: **33–4**
- refugee conference in Bermuda: 1076
- research and development priorities: **452–3**
- 'Round-up' planning: 40–1
- Russia: and British service personnel in north Russia: 2051–2; Moscow's abolition of Comintern: 1395–6; Russian front: 39, 653, 1950; Russian–Czech relations: 1801–2
- shackling of Prisoners of War: **2113**
- shipping: dry cargo ships monthly loss rate predictions: **1898–900**; losses: 38, 652, 968–9, **1044–5, 1074–5**, 1131, **1159**; marine engineers manpower requirements: **2089–90**; new construction programme: 873–4; position status report: 608–12; post-'Husky' operations strategy: 1256; postponement of aid convoys to Russia: 687–8, 738–9; routes for aid convoys to Turkey: 941–2; 'Sandwich' trans-Mediterranean convoy: 987; transfer of four destroyers to Royal Canadian Navy: 874–5
- Sikorski's death: 1801
- Stalin: establishment of second front in France: 686–7; personal *v.* council-

- directed communications with: 686–7;
postponement of aid convoys: **914**; seeks
broader Allied policy role: **2343–4**
- ‘Symbol’ (Casablanca Conference):
conference reports: 118–20, 177–8;
desire for WSC to return to England
immediately after: 171–2, 172–3; official
conference communiqué and Stalin:
235; planning sessions: **140–1**, **162–4**;
prioritised agreements: **227–8**; summary
of agreements: 180
- ‘Trident’ conference: 1149, 1508–9
- Tunisian campaign: 38, 652–3, 968, 969,
1044, 1131, 1524–6
- U-boats: anti-U-boat warfare: 968, 1131,
1818, **2135–6**; monthly statements:
1847
- US–France relations: 973–4
- US policy towards France and de Gaulle:
1894–8, 1901–2
- US Republican leader Joseph Martin: **87–9**
- US–Soviet relations: 972–3
- Yugoslavian military operations support:
280–3, 406–7, 1690–6
- war criminals list: 681–2
- War Department building remodelling: 1761
- war pensions: 812, 1008–9, 1096, 1598–9,
1664
- War Savings Certificates: 96–7
- war service decorations: 2164
- War Shipping Administration (WSA): 590–1
- ‘War Situation’ speech (February): 394–405
- Ward, Albert Lambert: 1993, 1993 n.2
- Ward, Irene Mary Bewick: 791, 791 n.2,
2159–60
- Wardell, John Stewart Michael: 1186, 1186 n.2
- Wardlaw-Milne, John: 1098, 1098 n.2
- Warfield Simpson, Wallis (Duchess of Windsor):
1325, 1325 n.1
- Warrender, Victor Alexander George Anthony
(Lord Bruntisfield): 899 n.3, 1604
- Washington Post* article on wartime activities of
King and Queen: 2159
- Watkinson, Arnold Edwards: 2192, 2192 n.2,
2201, 2214, 2216
- Watling, Jack: 134–5, 134 n.3, 179–80, 181, 229
- Watson, Edwin Martin ‘Pa’: 1308, 1308 n.1
- Watson-Watt, Robert: 1680, 1680 n.4
- Watteville, Kenneth de: 338–9, 338 n.1
- Wavell, Lord (Archibald)
biographical information: 68 n.2
airfields construction in China: **597–9**, 1299,
1444
‘Anakim’ planning: 544, 545, 948, 1077,
1229, 1230–6
Burma: recapture difficulties: 1295–6, 1301;
recapture plans: 68, 84–5, **321**, **331**,
410, 574; War Cabinet on (April):
1145–9
Dorchester flat: 1947–8, **2030**
Governor-General of Australia (proposed):
1462, 1466, 1478–9, 1504, 1522–4
Governor-General of South Africa
(proposed): 1519–20, 1549
India: air command appointments: 1266;
planned operations from: 1246–7;
Viceroy of India appointment: 1526–7,
1543–4, 1563, 1578–9, 1583, 1607–9,
1617–18, **1635–6**, 1637, 1704, 1717,
2080–1
Kaladan Valley fighting: 699–700
Palestine: 1774
relationship with WSC: 1472–3
at ‘Trident’: 1290, 1332
WSC thanks for letter: **1379**
Webb-Johnson, Sir Alfred: **2137–8**, 2137 n.3
Wedemeyer, Albert: 103, 103 n.3, 104
Wedgwood, Josiah, V: 81 n.1, 81–2
Wedgwood, Lord (Josiah, IV): 81–2, 81 n.2, **122**,
1901, 1901 nn.1–2
Weeks, Sir Ronald Morce: 19 n.4, 1636, 2048,
2141
Weizmann, Chaim: 600–1, 600 n.7, 601 n.3,
1038, 1063–4
Welby, Joan Margaret (Lady Portal): 714, 714
n.1
Welles, Benjamin Sumner
biographical information: 489 n.2
Eden’s Washington DC trip: 621, 671, 836
Gandhi’s detention and fasting: 489–90
Lend-Lease agreements (international bases):
1667
post-war planning: disarmament of
Germany: 975–6; UN organisation:
1574–5; US territorial planning: 836,
838
Wellington, Duke of (Arthur Wellesley): 717 n.1
Welman submarine: 1168, 1168 n.1, 1203–4
Welsh, William Lawrie: 349, 349 n.7, 366–7
Welvert, Marie-Joseph-Edmond: 963, 963 n.1,
1015–16
Wemyss, Henry Colville Barclay: 829, 829 n.1
West Africa: *see* French North and West Africa
Western Desert Air Force: 1079–80, 1140, 1173
Westminster, Duke of
biographical information: 557 n.3
Prince of Pless: **1103–4**
WSC plans to visit: **1660**
WSC thanks for letter: **1614**
Westwood, Joseph: 481, 481 n.7
Weyenberg, Paul: **43–4**, 43 n.3
Weygand, Maxime: 1462, 1462 n.1
Wheeler, Burton Kendall: 677–8, 677 n.2
Wheeler, Raymond Albert: 1300, 1300 n.1

- White, Bruce Gordon: 2032, 2032 n.3
 White, Henry Graham: 486 n.2
 White House Map Room: 1269–70
 Whitehead, Ennis Clement: 1054 n.4
 Whitely, John Francis: 350, 350 n.3, **445**, 2347
 Whitely, John Percival: 1800, 1800 n.2, 1825
 Whitely, William: 675, 675 n.2
 ‘Who’s Winning the War Anyway?’ Gallup Poll: 1939, 2007
 Whyte, Maryott: 813, 813 n.2
 Wickard, Claude: 374, 374 n.1
 Wilhelmina, Queen: 993, 993 n.3, **2102**
 Wilhelmshaven bombing: 244, 244 n.1
 Wilkinson, Ellen: 1540, 1540 n.3
 Wilkinson, Gerald Hugh
 biographical information: 745 n.1
 British liaison to MacArthur (proposed): 744–5, 879, 1192
 posted to Gowrie’s staff: 1123, 1180, 1262
 Williams, Charles: 629, 629 n.2
 Williams, Sir Herbert Geraint
 biographical information: 630 n.9
 Beveridge Report: 697
 Conservative Members Committee: 630
 Greenwood and Opposition Front Bench: 1599
 post-war aircraft manufacture: 917
 ‘Postwar Planning’ speech: 811–12
 WSC to Duff Cooper regarding: 747, 747 n.2
 Willkie, Wendell: 26 n.1, 29
 Wilson, C. P.: 714, 714 n.5
 Wilson, Sir Charles: *see* Moran, Lord (formerly Sir Charles Wilson)
 Wilson, Sir Henry Maitland
 biographical information: 166 n.1
 command appointments: 544
 Egyptian crisis: **1166**
 Maclean appointed Head of British Liaison Mission in Yugoslavia: **2155**
 meets WSC: 249
 Middle East Command appointment: 166, 180, 249, 361, 404, **511**, **522–3**, 533
 Mokaddam’s arrest: **1732**, **1755**, **1789**
 shipping of civil supplies to the Middle East: 624
 and Turkey: ‘Accolade’ planning: **1087**;
 Allied use of air bases in: **1056**; Anglo-Turkish military conference: 284;
 military supplies and training for: **1087**;
 neutrality of: **1086–7**
 WSC’s Cairo press conference statement (February): 307
 Wimberly, Douglas: 334, 334 n.1, 335
 Winant, John Gilbert
 biographical information: 442 n.2
 Eden discusses French affairs with: 1909–10
 Eden’s proposed Viceroy of India post: 1154–5
 Eden’s Washington DC trip: 648, 651, 836
 historical UK sites and buildings: 754
 US–UK Joint Declaration on Palestine (proposed): 1776
 ‘Window’ radar counter-measure: 1643, 1643 n.1, 1680–2, 1690
 Windsor, Duchess (Wallis Warfield Simpson): 1918
 Windsor, Duke of
 and the Bahamas: 314–15, 1394, **1547**, **1591**, 1594, 1918
 proposed visit to New York: 1121
 at WSC’s address to US Congress: 1325
 Wingate, Lorna Elizabeth: 2180–1, 2180 n.1, 2181–2, 2182
 Wingate, Orde Charles
 biographical information: 2039 n.1
 Burma campaign and East Asia command appointments: 2039
 Far East operations planning: 2273, 2311–12
 ‘Quadrant’ conference: 2179–80, 2180–1, 2181–2, 2182
 ‘Wings for Victory’ war savings campaign: 731, 1111, 1473–4
 Winster, Lord (Reginald): 961, 961 n.1
 Winterton, Lord (Edward Turnour)
 biographical information: 672 n.1
 anti-U-boat warfare: 983
 cottages for agricultural labourers: 1729, 1938, **1980**
 refugee committee: 1168–9
 RSC’s letter to *Evening Standard*: 672–3
 shipping losses: 792
 war pensions: 1009
 Wolfe, James Peter: 1905, 1905 n.1
 Wollaston, Sir Gerald Woods: 1120, 1120 n.3
 women officers (batmen): 2017
 Women’s Auxiliary Air Force (WAAF): 600, 600 n.2
 Women’s Services: 1920, 1971, 2016–17, 2016, 2164, 2198
 Womersley, Walter James: 1008, 1008 n.2, **1096**, 1599, **1664**
 Wood, Edward Frederick Lindley: *see* Halifax, Lord
 Wood, Richard Frederick: 191 n.1
 Wood, Sir Kingsley
 biographical information: 50–1 n.4
 Beveridge Report: 470–1, 479–80
 British indebtedness to India: 2068
 Duchess of Kent’s income after Prince George’s death: 64–6, 637
 food supplies and food relief planning: 50–3
 French North and West Africa: currency

- exchange rates in: **545**; financial arrangements with Free French Forces: **1586–7**, 1810–11
- Minister of Town and Country Planning Bill: **916**
- ‘Need for Decisions’ memorandum: **1811**, 1906–9
- public relations staff cuts: **1159–60**
- tax rates and nest-egg revenues: **817, 876, 915**
- trade unions: 2173
- war pensions: **1664**
- Woodburn, Arthur: 481, 481 n.9, 2164
- Woods, John Harold Edmund: 1399, 1399 n.1
- Woolton, Lord: 50–3, 50 n.2, **98, 1043–4, 2111**
- Workmen’s Compensation Act Motion: 877
- Wright, Michael: 341, 341 n.2, 620, 1708
- WSA (War Shipping Administration): 590–1
- Wyndham, John Edward: 490 n.5
- Yates, Sir David: 326, 326 n.1
- Yugoslavia
- British diplomatic mission to: 1365–6
 - ‘Fungus’: 1365, 1365 n.4
 - King Peter’s marriage: 1871–2, 1882, 1884
 - Macleán appointed Head of British Liaison Mission: 2155
 - Prince Paul’s exile in Kenya: 421
 - resistance forces in: 280–3, 885–6, 1692–6
 - SOE activities in: 923, 1365–6, 1463, 1682, 1692–6, 2088–9
 - WSC criticises Mihailović: 827–8
- Yull-Stuart, William: 1365–6, 1365 n.1
- Zionism: 1127, 1197, 1772–5